

PART II.

SECTION I.

POLITICAL.

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
1914. JUNE 28th	The Archduke Franz Ferdinand assassinated at Sarajevo	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	1914. JUNE 28th
JULY 5th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	The Kaiser at Potsdam promises to support Austria	.. ..	JULY 5th
14th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Austro-Hungarian Council of Ministers determine to act against Serbia	.. ..	14th
19th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Austro-Hungarian Council of Ministers approve of draft ultimatum to Serbia	.. ..	19th
28rd	.. ..	Austro-Hungarian Government send ultimatum to Serbia	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	28rd
24th	.. ..	British Foreign Minister (Sir E. Grey) initiates proposals for an International Conference. (See 27th and 28th) German Government submit note to Entente Governments approving Austrian ultimatum to Serbia	Belgian Government declare that Belgium will uphold her neutrality "whatever the consequences"	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	24th
25th	Serbian Government order mobilisation Austro-Hungarian Minister leaves Belgrade	.. ..	Austria-Hungary severs diplomatic relations with Serbia	Serbian Government transferred from Belgrade to Nish	.. ..	.. ..	25th
26th	Austro-Hungarian Government order partial mobilisation as against Serbia British Admiralty countermand orders for dispersal of Fleets Montenegrin Government order mobilisation	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	The Kaiser returns from the Baltic to Berlin	.. ..	26th
27th	German High Seas Fleet recalled from Norway to War Bases	French and Italian Governments accept British proposals for an International Conference. (See 24th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	27th
28th	British Fleets ordered to War Bases	German Government reject British proposals for an International Conference. (See 24th)	Austria-Hungary declares war on Serbia	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	28th

**POLITICAL  
1914.**

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
1914. JULY 29th	Hostilities commence between Austria, Hungary and Serbia: Belgrade bombarded by Austrian artillery  Russian Government order partial mobilisation as against Austria  British Admiralty send out the "Warning Telegram" to the fleets. British War Office send out telegrams ordering "Precautionary Period"  (Evening.) Russian Minister for War orders general mobilisation (without the knowledge of the Tsar)	German Government make proposals to secure British neutrality	Bulgaria declares neutrality	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	1914. JULY 29th
30th	(4 p.m.) The Tsar signs order for mobilisation of Russian army	British Government reject German proposals of 29th	Holland declares neutrality	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	30th
31st	Austrian Government order general mobilisation Russian Government order general mobilisation State of "Kriegsgefahr" proclaimed in Germany Belgian Government order mobilisation	German Government send ultimatum to Russia. (Presented midnight 31st/1st)	.. ..	London Stock Exchange closed	.. ..	Turkish Government order mobilisation	31st
AUG. 1st	German Government order general mobilisation Hostilities commence between Russia and Central Powers French Government order general mobilisation	.. ..	Germany declares war on Russia	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	AUG. 1st
2nd	Hostilities commence on French frontier	German Government send ultimatum to Belgium (demanding passage through Belgian territory)	British Government guarantee naval protection of French coasts against German aggression	Moratorium proclaimed in Great Britain. (See November 4th)	.. ..	.. ..	2nd
3rd	British Government order general mobilisation	Belgian Government refuse German demands	Germany declares war on France  British Government guarantee armed support to Belgium should Germany violate Belgian neutrality  Italy declares neutrality	British Government issue proclamation authorising requisition of shipping	.. ..	.. ..	3rd

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
1914. AUG. 4th	German troops cross Belgian frontier	British Government send ultimatum to Germany	Belgium severs diplomatic relations with Germany  Germany declares war on Belgium  Secret alliance between Germany and Turkey signed at Berlin  Great Britain declares war on Germany (11 p.m.*)	British Government issue proclamation specifying articles to be treated as contraband	-- --	-- --	1914. AUG. 4th
5th	Minelaying in the open sea commenced by the German navy	.. ..	Montenegro declares war on Austria - Hungary	First meeting of British War Council	.. ..	.. ..	5th
6th	Lord Kitchener succeeds Mr. Asquith as Secretary of State for War	.. ..	Austro-Hungarian Declaration of War presented at St. Petersburg  Serbia declares war on Germany  Naval Convention between France and Great Britain signed in London	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	6th
7th	First units of British Expeditionary Force land in France	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	7th
8th	.. ..	.. ..	Montenegro severs diplomatic relations with Germany  "State of war" commences between Montenegro and Germany	British forces cross frontier of Togoland	.. ..	Swiss Government order mobilisation	8th
9th	.. ..	Belgian Government formulate proposal for neutralisation of African free trade zone	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	9th
10th	.. ..	.. ..	France severs diplomatic relations with Austria-Hungary	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	10th
11th	German warships "Goeben" and "Breslau" enter the Dardanelles	.. ..	.. ..	French Government issue first list of contraband	.. ..	.. ..	11th
12th	.. ..	.. ..	Great Britain and France declare war on Austria-Hungary	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	12th
13th	First Austrian invasion of Serbia begins	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	13th

\* Midnight 4th/5th by Central European time.

**POLITICAL  
1914.**

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
<b>1914.</b> <b>AUG.</b> 14th	.. ..	.. ..	Proclamation issued by Russian Commander-in-Chief ( <i>Grand Duke Nicholas</i> ) promising autonomy to Poland. ( <i>See September 12th, 1917</i> )	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<b>1914.</b> <b>AUG.</b> 14th
15th	.. ..	Japanese Government send ultimatum to Germany ( <i>demanding evacuation of Tsingtau</i> )	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	15th
16th	<i>Landing of the original British Expeditionary Force in France completed</i>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	16th
17th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Belgian Government transferred from Brussels to Antwerp	.. ..	.. ..	17th
18th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Vossug ed Douleh, Persian Foreign Minister, resigns	18th
19th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Ala es Sultaneh, Persian Prime Minister, resigns, and is appointed Foreign Minister  Mustauf ul Mamelek appointed Persian Prime Minister	19th
20th	Brussels occupied by German forces	.. ..	.. ..	First British Order in Council revising "Declaration of London" issued	.. ..	Death of Pope Pius X	20th
21st	German Forces from South-West Africa cross frontier of South Africa	.. ..	.. ..	<i>British Government issue orders raising first divisions of New Army</i>	.. ..	.. ..	21st
22nd	.. ..	German Government agree to Belgian proposal, made through Spanish Government, <i>re</i> African free-trade zone ( <i>See 9th and November 20th</i> )	Austria-Hungary declares war on Belgium	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	22nd
23rd	.. ..	.. ..	Germany severs diplomatic relations with Japan Japan declares war on Germany	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	23rd
24th	.. ..	.. ..	Austria-Hungary severs diplomatic relations with Japan	.. ..	<i>Massacre of civilians by German troops at Dinant</i>	.. ..	24th
25th	First Austrian invasion of Serbia ends	.. ..	State of war commences between Japan and Austria-Hungary*	French Government issue new decree defining contraband	.. ..	.. ..	25th

\* No formal declaration of war made by either Power.



Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
<b>1914.</b> <b>AUG.</b> 26th	German forces in Togoland capitulate to the Allied forces. (See 8th)	.. ..	.. ..	M. Delcassé appointed French Foreign Minister	.. ..	.. ..	<b>1914.</b> <b>AUG.</b> 26th
	<i>Louvain sacked by German troops</i>			General Galliéni appointed Governor of Paris			
				M. Messimy, French Minister for War, resigns			
27th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	M. Millerand appointed French Minister for War	.. ..	.. ..	27th
28th	.. ..	.. ..	Austro-Hungarian declaration of war received by Belgian Government. (See 22nd)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	28th
30th	<i>Samoa occupied by New Zealand Expeditionary Force</i>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	30th
31st	.. ..	.. ..	Agreement concluded between Great Britain and France defining provisional zones in Togoland. (See August 26th, 1914, and December 27th, 1916)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	31st
<b>SEPT.</b> 2nd	Hostilities commence between Japan and Germany  <i>Japanese forces land in Shantung to attack Tsingtau. (See November 7th)</i>	.. ..	.. ..	French Government transferred from Paris to Bordeaux	.. ..	.. ..	<b>SEPT.</b> 2nd
3rd	.. ..	French Government inform United States Government that they will observe "Declaration of London" subject to certain modifications	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Prince William of Wied leaves Albania  Benedict XV Elected Pope	3rd
4th	.. ..	German Government agree to observe "Declaration of London" if other belligerents conform thereto	.. ..	.. ..	German Government issue list of contraband	.. ..	4th
5th	.. ..	.. ..	British, French, and Russian Governments sign the Pact of London. (See October 19th, 1915)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	5th
8th	Second Austrian invasion of Serbia begins	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	8th

**POLITICAL  
1914.**

EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.				OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			
Date.	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	Date.
<b>1914.</b>							<b>1914.</b>
<b>SEPT.</b>							<b>SEPT.</b>
9th	.. ..	.. ..	Turkish Government announce abolition of "The Capitulations"	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	9th
10th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	German and Austrian representatives expelled from Egypt	.. ..	10th
11th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Australian Expeditionary Force lands in Bismarck Archipelago	.. ..	.. ..	11th
15th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Beginning of the Rebellion in South Africa. (See December 28th)	.. ..	.. ..	15th
17th	British Mission leaves Turkey	Naval leaves	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	17th
	German New Guinea and surrounding colonies capitulate to Australian Expeditionary Force						
19th	South African forces occupy Luderitz-bucht (German South West Africa).	.. ..	British and French Governments guarantee to Belgium the integrity of her Colonies	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	19th
	First Bombardment of Reims Cathedral by German artillery		Secret agreement for mutual support concluded between Russian and Rumanian Governments				
21st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	British Government issue Proclamation adding to list of contraband	.. ..	.. ..	21st
23rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	British force joins Japanese army besieging Tsingtau*	.. ..	.. ..	23rd
26th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	First units of Indian Expeditionary Force land at Marvilles. (See October 19th)	.. ..	.. ..	26th
<b>OCT.</b>							<b>OCT.</b>
3rd	Minelaying in the open sea (between the Goodwins and Ostend) commenced by British Navy. (See August 5th)	.. ..	.. ..	First units of Canadian Expeditionary Force leave Canada for England	.. ..	.. ..	3rd
4th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Provisional Government set up in Albania under Essad Pasha at Durazzo. (See September 3rd, 1914, July 17th, 1915, and February 24th, 1916)	4th

\* Date of disembarkation.

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
1914. OCT. 7th	Yap Island ( <i>Pacific</i> ) occupied by Japanese naval forces	.. ..	.. ..	Belgian Government transferred from Antwerp to Ostend	.. ..	.. ..	1914. OCT. 7th
10th	Antwerp capitulates to German forces	.. ..	Protocol signed by United States of America and Panama as to use of Panama Canal by ships of belligerent Powers	.. ..	.. ..	King Charles of Rumania dies and is succeeded by his son Ferdinand	10th
12th	<i>Ostend and Zeebrugge evacuated by the Belgian forces</i> <i>Lille capitulates to German forces</i>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	12th
13th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Belgian Government set up at Havre	.. ..	.. ..	13th
15th	<i>Ostend and Zeebrugge occupied by German forces</i>	.. ..	.. ..	<i>First units of Canadian and Newfoundland Expeditionary Forces land in England</i>	.. ..	.. ..	15th
16th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<i>New Zealand Expeditionary Force leave New Zealand for France</i> <i>Advanced troops of Indian Expeditionary Force "D" leave Bombay for the Persian Gulf</i>	.. ..	Marquis di San Giuliano, Italian Foreign Minister, dies. (See November 3rd)	16th
17th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<i>First units of Australian Imperial Force leave Australia for France</i>	.. ..	.. ..	17th
19th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<i>First Indian units reach the Flanders Front. (See September 26th)</i>	.. ..	.. ..	19th
20th	First merchant vessel sunk by German submarine ( <i>British s.s. "Glitra."</i> )	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	20th
22nd	.. ..	United States Government issue Circular Note to belligerent Governments stating that they will insist on existing rules of International Law	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	22nd
23rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<i>Advanced troops of Indian Expeditionary Force "D" arrive at the Bahrein Islands (Persian Gulf).</i>	.. ..	.. ..	23rd

**POLITICAL  
1914.**

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties, and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
1914. OCT. 26th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	1914. OCT. 26th
29th	Turkey commences hostilities against Russia <i>(Turkish warships bombard Odessa, Sevastopol, and Theodosia.) (See November 2nd and 5th)</i>	.. ..	British Government issue Order in Council modifying Declaration of London of 1909. <i>(See July 7th, 1916)</i>	British Government issue revised list of contraband	.. ..	.. ..	29th
30th	Entente Ambassadors at Constantinople demand passports	Allies present ultimatum to Turkey	Great Britain and France sever diplomatic relations with Turkey	.. ..	.. ..	Italian Cabinet resign. New Cabinet formed. <i>(Signor Salandra remains Premier.) (See November 3rd)</i>	30th
31st	British Government issue orders for hostilities against Turkey to begin. <i>(See November 1st and 5th)</i>	.. ..	Lord Kitchener sends to Sheriff of Mecca conditional guarantee of Arabian independence. <i>(See July 14th, 1916)</i>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	31st
NOV. 1st	Great Britain and Turkey commence hostilities. <i>(See 5th)</i>	.. ..	.. ..	Martial law proclaimed in Egypt	.. ..	.. ..	NOV. 1st
2nd	.. ..	.. ..	British Admiralty declare the North Sea a military zone  Russia declares war on Turkey. <i>(See October 29th)</i>  State of war proclaimed between Serbia and Turkey  Government of India announce immunity of the Mussulman Holy Places during hostilities with Turkey	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	2nd
3rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Allied squadrons bombard forts at entrance of the Dardanelles	.. ..	Baron Sonnino appointed Italian Foreign Minister. <i>(See October 30th)</i>	3rd
4th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Moratorium in Great Britain ends. <i>(See August 2nd)</i>	.. ..	.. ..	4th
5th	.. ..	Belgian Government reject Papal mediation	Great Britain and France formally declare war on Turkey. <i>(See October 31st)</i>	Great Britain annexes Cyprus	.. ..	.. ..	5th
6th	British Forces <i>(Indian Expeditionary Force "D")</i> land in Mesopotamia. <i>(See October 23rd)</i>	.. ..	Turkey severs diplomatic relations with Belgium	French Government issue Declaration modifying list of contraband	.. ..	.. ..	6th

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
<b>1914.</b>							<b>1914.</b>
<b>NOV.</b>							<b>NOV.</b>
7th	Teingtan capitulates to the Japanese forces. (See September 2nd)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	7th
9th	.. ..	.. ..	British and French Governments conclude Convention as to naval Prizes	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	9th
11th	.. ..	.. ..	The Sheikh ul Islam issues Fatwa declaring Jihad (Holy War) against all the Allies	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	11th
18th	.. ..	Dutch Government protest against modifications of the Declaration of London. (See October 29th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	18th
14th	.. ..	.. ..	Sultan of Turkey as Khalif proclaims Jihad against those making war on Turkey or her Allies	Japanese Cabinet decide against despatch of troops and warships to Europe. (See April 17th, 1917)	.. ..	.. ..	14th
18th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Re-transfer of French Government from Bordeaux to Paris begins. (See September 2nd)	.. ..	.. ..	18th
20th	.. ..	British, French and Belgian Governments withdraw proposal for neutralisation of African free-trade zone. (See August 22nd)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	20th
22nd	Basra (Mesopotamia) occupied by British forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	22nd
23rd	.. ..	.. ..	Portuguese Government announce prospective co-operation of Portugal with Great Britain. (See August 8th, 1916)	.. ..	.. ..	Formation of Netherlands Overseas Trust. (See June 3rd, 1915)	23rd
<b>DEC.</b>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	De Wet (the leader of South African Rebellion) captured by Union troops	.. ..	.. ..	<b>DEC.</b>
1st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	First units of Australian and New Zealand Expeditionary Forces arrive in Egypt. (See October 16th)	.. ..	.. ..	1st
2nd	Belgrade occupied by Austrian forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	2nd

**POLITICAL  
1914.**

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
<b>1914.</b>							<b>1914.</b>
<b>DEC.</b>							<b>DEC.</b>
3rd	.. ..	.. ..	British Government agree to Japanese request that Australia should not occupy islands north of the Equator. (See 16th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	3rd
4th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Portuguese Expeditionary Force leaves Lisbon for Angola. (See October 26th)	4th
5th	.. ..	.. ..	Serbian Government declare that Serbia will never make peace without Allied consent	.. ..	.. ..	Entente <i>démarche</i> in Athens, Sofia, and Bukharest to secure help for Serbia	5th
6th	.. ..	Rumanian Government decline to guarantee Greece against German attack	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	6th
7th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	British Envoy (Sir H. Howard) appointed to the Vatican	7th
10th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Field-Marshal von der Goltz leaves Germany to take over control of the Turkish Army. (See November 24th, 1915)	.. ..	10th
11th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Dr. B. L. Machado Guimáries, Portuguese Premier, resigns	11th
12th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Senhor V. H. d'Azevedo Coutinho appointed Portuguese Premier	12th
15th	Austrian forces driven out of Serbia: End of Second Austrian invasion of Serbia	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	15th
16th	.. ..	.. ..	Japanese Foreign Minister declares Japan will not give up German Islands occupied north of the Equator. (See 3rd)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	16th
18th	.. ..	.. ..	British Protectorate over Egypt proclaimed	.. ..	.. ..	Meeting of Scandinavian Kings at Malmö	18th
19th	.. ..	.. ..	Great Britain declares adherence to Franco-Moorish Treaty of 1912	British Government declare Khedive Abbas Hilmi deposed and proclaim Prince Hussein Kamel Pasha as Sultan of Egypt	.. ..	.. ..	19th

EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.				OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			
Date.	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	Date.
1914. DEC. 23rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	British Government issue revised list of contraband	.. ..	.. ..	1914. DEC. 23rd
26th	<i>Italian force landed at Valona</i>	Italy notifies Austria of provisional occupation of Valona. (See May 29th, 1915)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<i>Garibaldi's Italian Foreign Legion in action for first time on French Front</i>	26th
28th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	End of organised Rebellion in South Africa. (See September 16th)	.. ..	.. ..	28th
29th	.. ..	British Government send memorandum to United States Government in defence of British blockade policy	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	29th
30th	.. ..	Russian Commander-in-Chief (Grand Duke Nicholas) suggests a British expedition against the Turks to ease Russian situation in the Caucasus. (See January 18th, 1915)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	30th
1915. JAN. 3rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	French Government issue further revised list of contraband	.. ..	.. ..	1915. JAN. 3rd
4th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	London Stock Exchange reopens. (See July 31st, 1914)	.. ..	.. ..	4th
5th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Tabriz (North Persia) evacuated by Russian forces*	.. ..	.. ..	5th
6th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	German s.s. "Dacia" (interned in United States) sold to Mr. Breitung, an American citizen. (See February 11th)	6th
11th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Last rebels in the Transvaal captured. (See December 28th, 1914)	.. ..	Rumanian Government negotiate loan of £5,000,000 in Great Britain	11th

\* This city was occupied by Russian forces before the outbreak of war.

**POLITICAL  
1915.**

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
1915. <b>JAN.</b> 13th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<b>British War Council resolve that Admiralty should prepare for a naval expedition in February against the Dardanelles. (See December 30th, 1914, and January 28th, 1915)</b>	Baron Burián succeeds Count Berchtold as Austro-Hungarian Minister for Foreign Affairs	.. ..	1915. <b>JAN.</b> 13th
15th	.. ..	.. ..	Italian and Rumanian Governments announce existence of secret agreement for mutual support	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	15th
21st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	General von Falkenhayn succeeds as German Minister for War by General Wild von Hohenborn	.. ..	21st
24th	.. ..	British Government offer Greek Government concessions in Asia Minor in return for help to Serbia. (See 29th, and April 12th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	24th
25th	.. ..	Rumania refuses Entente suggestion that she should join Greece in support of Serbia	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	General Pimenta da Castro succeeds Senhor Coutinho as Portuguese Premier	25th
26th	.. ..	.. ..	Entente Governments agree to hold "Fact of London" applicable to war with Turkey. (See September 5th, 1914)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	26th
28th	British Government definitely decide to make naval attack on the Dardanelles. (See 13th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	United States s.r. "William P. Fife" sunk by German armed merchant cruiser "Prinz Eitel Friedrich"*	28th
29th	.. ..	Greek Government decline to intervene on behalf of Serbia	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	29th
0th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	British Admiralty warn British merchant vessels to fly neutral or no ensigns in vicinity of British Isles. (See February 6th) Tabriz (North Persia) reoccupied by Russian forces. (See 5th)	.. ..	.. ..	30th
31st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Arab forces (Idrisi) occupy Farasan Islands (Red Sea). (See April 28th)	31st
<b>FEB.</b> 1st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	British Admiralty issue orders forbidding neutral fishing vessels to use British ports	.. ..	.. ..	<b>FEB.</b> 1st

\* First United States vessel sunk by belligerent warship.



Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
1915. FEB. 2nd	.. ..	Entente communication to Greek, Serbian, and Montenegrin Governments deprecating their intervention in Albania	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	1915. FEB. 2nd
3rd	.. ..	.. ..	Agreement concluded between Great Britain and Belgium concerning delimitation of Uganda - Congo boundary	.. ..	.. ..	Bulgarian Government negotiate loan of £3,000,000 in Germany	3rd
4th	German Government announce that submarine blockade of Great Britain will begin on the 18th February	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	4th
5th	.. ..	.. ..	British, French and Russian Governments agree to pool their financial resources. (See June 3rd)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	5th
6th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	British s.s. "Lusitania" arrives at Liverpool flying United States flag. (See January 30th)	.. ..	.. ..	6th
7th	.. ..	British Foreign Office issue statement justifying use of neutral flag at sea. (See 6th and January 30th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	7th
9th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	First Canadian Division leaves England for France. (See October 15th, 1914)	.. ..	.. ..	9th
11th	.. ..	United States Government send Note to British Government deprecating use of neutral flag by the ships of belligerents	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	s.s. "Dacia" sails from United States for Bremen (Germany) with cargo of cotton. (See 27th, and January 8th)	11th
15th	.. ..	Entente Governments suggest to Greek Government that Greece should intervene in support of Serbia and promise military support at Salonika	Agreement concluded between Great Britain and France supplementing "prize" convention. (See November 9th, 1914)	Mutiny of the 5th Light Infantry (Indian Army) at Singapore	.. ..	.. ..	15th
16th	British Government decide to send a division (the 29th) to the Dardanelles	.. ..	.. ..	British Government extend prohibition of "Trading with the Enemy" to territories in British, enemy, or friendly occupation	.. ..	.. ..	16th

**POLITICAL  
1915.**

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
<b>1915.</b> <b>FEB.</b> 18th	German submarine blockade of Great Britain begins. (See 4th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<b>1915.</b> <b>FEB.</b> 18th
19th	Allied Naval attack on the Dardanelles forts commenced. (See January 13th and March 18th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	19th
20th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Orders issued for employment of Australian and New Zealand troops in Egypt at the Dardanelles	.. ..	Muavined Douleh succeeds Als as Sultaneh as Persian Foreign Minister	20th
23rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Lemnos (Ægean) occupied by British marines	.. ..	.. ..	23rd
24th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	First British Territorial Division leaves England for France	.. ..	.. ..	24th
26th	First use of liquid fire by the Germans (against the French in the Argonne)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	26th
27th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	s.s. "Dacia" (See 11th) intercepted and seized by French naval forces. (See March 22nd)	27th
<b>MAR.</b> 1st	British blockade of German East Africa commences	.. ..	Joint declaration signed by Great Britain and France to prevent trade by or with Germany.	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<b>MAR.</b> 1st
4th	French Government decide to send Expeditionary Force to the Dardanelles	Russian Government send circular telegram to Entente Governments laying claim to Constantinople. (See 12th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	4th
5th	.. ..	Greek Premier (M. Venizelos) proffers Greek fleet and troops to Entente for operations at the Dardanelles	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	5th
6th	King of Greece refuses assent to policy of M. Venizelos. M. Venizelos resigns office as Premier. (See August 23rd)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	6th
7th	.. ..	Greek Government request explanation of the occupation of Lemnos. (See February 23rd)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	7th

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
1915. MAR. 9th	.. ..	British Government send reply as to occupation of Lemnos, pleading military necessity. (See 20th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	M. Gounaris appointed Premier of Greece. (See 6th)	1915. MAR. 9th
11th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	British Government issue the "Retaliatory" Order in Council (relating to detention of enemy goods) and Proclamation extending list of "Absolute Contraband"	.. ..	.. ..	11th
12th	.. ..	.. ..	British Government notify Russian Government of their acceptance of Russian claims to Constantinople. (See 4th, April 12th, 1915, and December 2nd, 1916)	French Government issue decrees similar to British Order in Council and Proclamation of the 11th March	.. ..	Dutch Government issue warning that foreign merchant ships using Dutch flag will be detained. (See January 30th)	12th
18th	First neutral ship sunk without warning by German submarine (Swedish s.s. "Hanna")	.. ..	Agreement signed by France and Belgium suspending Franco-Belgian Convention of July 30th, 1891, regarding military service laws	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	18th
14th	German light cruiser "Dresden" (the last German cruiser left at sea) sunk by British warships in Chilean waters (Juan Fernandez). (See April 28th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Mushir ed Douleh succeeds Mustaufi ul Mamslek as Persian Prime Minister	14th
17th	.. ..	French Government lodge claim with British Government to Syria and Cilicia	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	17th
18th	Allied Naval attack on the Dardanelles forts repulsed. (See February 19th)	.. ..	British Government conclude agreement with American cotton interests that cotton should be contraband	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	18th

**POLITICAL  
1915.**

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
<b>1915.</b>							<b>1915.</b>
<b>MAR.</b>							<b>MAR.</b>
18th	.. ..	Dutch Government lodge protest against blockade policy of the Entente. (See 11th and 12th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	19th
20th	.. ..	.. ..	British Government give Greek Government secret guarantee of eventual cession of Lemnos by Turkey. (See 9th, and July 25th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	20th
22nd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	French Prize Court declare seizure of s.s. "Dacia" valid. (See February 27th)	22nd
23rd	.. ..	.. ..	Chinese and Japanese Governments conclude secret agreement as to future policy in Manchuria	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	23rd
25th	First neutral ship sunk by German submarine after visit and search (Dutch s.s. "Medea")	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	General Limau von Sanders appointed to command Turkish forces at the Dardanelles	.. ..	25th
28th	First passenger ship sunk by German submarine (s.s. "Falaba")	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	28th
29th	.. ..	.. ..	British Government conclude agreement with American rubber interests that rubber should not be exported except to Great Britain	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	29th
<b>APRIL</b>							<b>APRIL</b>
3rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Imperial Ukase issued granting municipal self-government to Russian Poland. (See August 14th, 1914)	.. ..	.. ..	3rd
8th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Deportations and massacres of Armenians, by order of the Turkish Government, commenced*	.. ..	8th
12th	.. ..	Entente Governments make offer to Greece of Smyrna and hinterland in return for immediate action against Turkey. (See January 24th)	French Government notify Russian Government of their acceptance of Russian claims to Constantinople. (See March 12th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	12th
14th	Germans accuse French of using poison gas (near Verdun). (See 22nd)	Greek Government reject Entente offer of Smyrna Japanese Government inform British Government of German overtures for separate peace	.. ..	British Secretary for the Colonies (Mr. Harcourt) states that the Dominions will be consulted as to peace terms	.. ..	.. ..	14th

\* Approximate date.

**POLITICAL  
1915.**

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
<b>1915.</b>							<b>1915.</b>
<b>APRIL</b>							<b>APRIL</b>
22nd	<i> Germans use poison gas for the first time ( Battles of Ypres, 1915). (See 14th)</i>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	22nd
23rd	British blockade of the Cameroons begins. (See February 29th, 1916)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	23rd
25th	<i> Allied forces effect landing at the Dardanelles</i>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	25th
26th	The last German raider overseas (armed merchant cruiser "Kronprinz Wilhelm") interned at Newport News, U.S.A. (See March 14th)	.. ..	<b>Secret Agreement signed in London between Italian Government and the Entente for Italian co-operation in the war and declaration by which Italy adheres to the Pact of London. (See September 5th, 1914, and December 1st, 1915)</b>	.. ..	.. ..	Muahir ed Douleh, Persian Prime Minister, resigns  Muavin ed Douleh, Persian Foreign Minister, resigns	26th
27th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Ain ed Douleh appointed Persian Prime Minister  Motasheh ed Douleh appointed Persian Foreign Minister	27th
28th	.. ..	.. ..	British Government conclude a treaty with the Idrisi for co-operation against the Turks. (See January 31st)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	28th
<b>MAY</b>							<b>MAY</b>
1st	First United States ship torpedoed without warning by German submarine (s.s. "Gulflight")	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	1st
4th	.. ..	.. ..	<b>Italy denounces the Triple Alliance</b>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	4th
7th	s.s. "Lusitania" sunk by German submarine	Japan presents ultimatum to China demanding territorial concessions	British Foreign Minister (Sir E. Grey) gives conditional guarantee to Serbian Minister of eventual cession of Bosnia and Herzegovina with "wide access to the Adriatic." (See August 15th and 30th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	7th
9th	President Wilson in speech on "Lusitania" outrage defines United States policy	Chinese Government yield to Japanese demands. (See 7th and 25th)	.. ..	The leading division of the British New Armies leaves England for France. (See August 21st, 1914)	.. ..	.. ..	9th

**POLITICAL  
1915.**

102

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
<b>1915. MAY 10th</b>	.. ..	.. ..	Naval Convention signed between Great Britain, France and Italy	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<b>1915. MAY 10th</b>
13th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Signor Salandra, Italian Premier, tenders his resignation Baron Sonnino, Italian Foreign Minister, tenders his resignation	13th
14th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Last meeting of British War Council. (See June 7th)	.. ..	General de Castro, Portuguese Premier, resigns	14th
15th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Lord Fisher, First Sea Lord, tenders resignation. (See 28th.)	.. ..	Senhor J. Pinheiro Chagas appointed Portuguese Premier	15th
16th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Signor Salandra remains Italian Premier on reconstruction of Cabinet, with Baron Sonnino as Foreign Minister	16th
21st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Russian Expeditionary Force to West Persia lands at Enzeli	.. ..	.. ..	21st
23rd	Italian Government order general mobilization	.. ..	Italy declares war against Austria	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	23rd
24th	Italian forces cross Austrian frontier (mid-night 24th/25th)	.. ..	Germany severs diplomatic relations with Italy* Entente Governments declare that they will hold Turkish Ministers personally responsible for the Armenian massacres. (See April 8th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	24th
25th	.. ..	.. ..	Treaties between China and Japan signed concerning Shantung Province, South Manchuria and Inner Mongolia	Coalition Ministry formed in Great Britain by Mr. Asquith	.. ..	.. ..	25th
26th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Italian Government announce blockade of the Austro-Hungarian coast	.. ..	.. ..	26th
27th	British squadron joins Italian Fleet in the Adriatic	.. ..	.. ..	Mr. Winston Churchill, First Lord of the Admiralty, resigns	.. ..	.. ..	27th
.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	New Admiralty Chiefs appointed (Mr. Balfour and Sir H. Jackson)	.. ..	Dr. Joschim T. Braga elected President of Portugal	28th

\* See Note in Part I.

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
<b>1915. MAY. 29th</b>	Valona formally occupied by Italian forces. (See December 26th, 1914)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Dr. Manoel Arriago, Portuguese President, resigns	<b>1915. MAY. 29th</b>
<b>JUNE 2nd</b>	Blockade of coast of Asia Minor announced by British Government	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<b>JUNE 2nd</b>
<b>3rd</b>	.. ..	.. ..	San Marino declares war on Austria-Hungary	First meeting of Allied Conference on Economic War (in Paris). (See February 5th)	.. ..	.. ..	<b>3rd</b>
<b>5th</b>	First Conference of British and French Ministers to co-ordinate war policy and strategy (at Calais)	.. ..	.. ..	Act passed in British Parliament empowering Customs to compel all exports to Holland to be consigned to the Netherlands Overseas Trust. (See November 23rd, 1914)	.. ..	.. ..	<b>5th</b>
<b>7th</b>	.. ..	.. ..	Russian and Chinese Governments conclude agreement respecting Mongolia	First meeting of the Dardanelles Committee of the British Cabinet*	.. ..	.. ..	<b>7th</b>
<b>19th</b>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Dr. José de Castro succeeds Senhor J. P. Chagas as Portuguese Premier	<b>19th</b>
<b>24th</b>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Mr. Lansing appointed United States Secretary of State in succession to Mr. Bryan	<b>24th</b>
<b>26th</b>	San Giovanni di Medua (Albania) occupied by Montenegrin force. (See July 29th)	.. ..	.. ..	General Sukhominov, Russian Minister for War, removed from office	.. ..	.. ..	<b>26th</b>
<b>JULY 2nd</b>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Munitions of War Act, 1915, becomes law in Great Britain	.. ..	.. ..	<b>JULY 2nd</b>
<b>4th</b>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Ministry of Munitions formed in Great Britain	.. ..	.. ..	<b>4th</b>
<b>9th</b>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Durazzo occupied by Serbian forces	.. ..	.. ..	<b>9th</b>
<b>9th</b>	Capitulation of German South-West Africa to General Botha	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<b>9th</b>
<b>12th</b>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	British Residency at Bushire (South Persia) attacked by Tangistani tribesmen. (See August 8th)	.. ..	.. ..	<b>12th</b>

\* Under this title the War Council exercised its functions during the critical period of the Dardanelles campaign.

**-POLITICAL  
1915.**

104

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
1915. JULY. 13th	Great Austro-German offensive on Eastern Front begins	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	1915. JULY. 13th
14th	.. ..	Sherif of Mecca opens direct negotiations with British Government for co-operation against the Turks. (See October 31st, 1914, and June 7th, 1916)	.. ..	A Dominion Premier (Sir R. Borden) for the first time attends meeting of the British Cabinet	.. ..	.. ..	14th
15th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	National Registration Act becomes law in Great Britain. (See August 15th)	.. ..	.. ..	15th
17th	.. ..	.. ..	Treaty of Alliance signed at Sofia between Austria - Hungary, Bulgaria, Germany and Turkey (Albania to be ceded to Bulgaria in return for Bulgarian participation in war).	Durazzo evacuated by the Serbians at request of Italian Government. (See 4th, and August 31st)	.. ..	.. ..	17th
25th	.. ..	.. ..	British Government guarantee to Greece eventual cession of Mitylene by Turkey. (See March 20th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	25th
29th	.. ..	Montenegro warned by Entente to respect Albanian territory. (See June 26th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Establishment of East Persia cordon begun	29th
30th	.. ..	Pope sends appeal for peace to belligerent Governments. (See August 1st, 1917)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	30th
AUG 5th	Warsaw occupied by German forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	AUG. 5th
6th	.. ..	.. ..	Agreement concluded between Japan and China substituting Japanese authority for German in Tsingtau customs. (See November 7th, 1914)	.. ..	.. ..	Dr. Machado Guimaraes elected Portuguese President  Bulgarian Government negotiate fresh loan of 400,000,000 francs with Austro-German banks. (See February 3rd)	6th
8th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Bushire (Persia) occupied by a British force. (See July 12th)	.. ..	.. ..	8th
9th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Viscount Kato, Japanese Minister for Foreign Affairs, resigns	.. ..	.. ..	9th
10th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Marquis Okuma appointed Japanese Minister for Foreign Affairs (ad interim)	.. ..	.. ..	10th



Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
<b>1915.</b> <b>AUG.</b> 15th	.. ..	Entente Govern- ments make con- ditional offer of territorial acqui- sitions to Serbia. (See May 7th)	.. ..	National Register taken in Great Britain. (See July 15th)	.. ..	.. ..	<b>1915.</b> <b>AUG.</b> 15th
17th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Ain ed Duuleh, Persian Prime Minister, resigns	17th
18th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Mustaufi ul Ma- malek again ap- pointed Persian Prime Minister	18th
19th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	British Submarine "E 13" attacked by German war- ships whilst aground in Danish waters  s.s. "Arabia" sunk by German sub- marine  H.M.S. "Bara- long" (special service ship) destroys German submarine "U 27"	.. ..	.. ..	19th
21st	First authenticated case of German submarine firing on a crew in boats (s.s. "Euxin")	.. ..	Italy declares war on Turkey	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	21st
22nd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	M. Venizelos again appointed Premier of Greece in suc- cession to M. Gounaris. (See March 6th and October 5th)	22nd
30th	.. ..	British Foreign Minister, Sir E. Grey, informs M. Supilo that, provided Serbia agreed, the Allies could guarantee the eventual free- dom and self- determination of Bosnia, Herze- govina, South Dalmatia, Sla- vonian, and Croatia. (See 15th and May 7th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	30th
31st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Durazzo (see July 17th) reoccu- pied by Serbian forces. (See De- cember 20th)	.. ..	.. ..	31st
<b>SEPT.</b> 1st	.. ..	German Govern- ment inform United States Government that American de- mands for limita- tion of submarine activity are ac- cepted	.. ..	Road Island (off Syrian coast) occupied by French forces	.. ..	.. ..	<b>SEPT.</b> 1st

**POLITICAL  
1915.**

EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.				OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			
Date.	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	Date.
<b>1915.</b>							<b>1915.</b>
<b>SEPT.</b>							<b>SEPT.</b>
5th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	The Tsar assumes supreme command of the Russian armies (with General Alexieiev as Chief of Staff)	.. ..	.. ..	5th
8th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Grand Duke Nicholas appointed Viceroy of the Caucasus	.. ..	.. ..	8th
9th	.. ..	United States Government request recall of Austro-Hungarian Ambassador, Dr. Dumba. (See 28th)	Turco - Bulgarian frontier Convention signed at Dimotika. (See 22nd)	Bushire (South Persia) again attacked by tribesmen. (See July 12th)	.. ..	.. ..	9th
17th	Vilna (Lithuania) taken by German forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	17th
21st	.. ..	Greek Premier (M. Venizelos) asks for guarantee of 150,000 British and French troops as condition for Greek intervention	.. ..	Viscount Ishii succeeds Marquis Okuma as Japanese Minister for Foreign Affairs	.. ..	Bulgarian Government order partial mobilisation	21st
22nd	Bulgarian Government order general mobilisation for 25th	.. ..	"Dede Agatch Agreement" concluded between Turkey and Bulgaria (rectifying Turkish frontier in favour of Bulgaria). (See 9th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	22nd
23rd	Greek Government order precautionary mobilisation	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	23rd
24th	.. ..	French and British Governments inform Greek Government that they are prepared to send troops requested. (See 21st, 27th and 28th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	24th
25th	Bulgarian mobilisation begins	.. ..	Serbian Government give undertaking to Greek Government to cede Doiran and Geygeli eventually to Greece and not to claim Strumitza	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	25th
27th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Greek Premier (M. Venizelos) obtains secret consent of King Constantine to proposed Entente expedition to Salonika. (See 24th)	27th

EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.				OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
Date.	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	Date.
1915. SEPT. 28th	.. ..	Greek Government formally refuse French and British "offer" of 24th	British and Russian Governments agree to request of Persian Government for a monthly subvention	.. ..	Dr. Dumba, Austrian Ambassador, recalled from United States of America. (See 9th)	.. ..	1915. SEPT. 28th
30th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Lord Derby assumes control of recruiting in Great Britain	.. ..	.. ..	30th
OCT. 2nd	.. ..	Greek Premier (M. Venizelos) asks British and French Governments to land troops at Salonika as soon as possible. (See 5th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	OCT. 2nd
3rd	Allied forces arrive at Salonika	Greek Government protest against proposed Allied landing at Salonika	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	3rd
4th	.. ..	Entente Powers send Ultimatum to Bulgaria	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	4th
5th	Allied forces land at Salonika	.. ..	Russia severs diplomatic relations with Bulgaria	.. ..	.. ..	King of Greece refuses to support policy of Premier (M. Venizelos). (See 2nd) M. Venizelos resigns Dr. Machado succeeds Dr. J. Braza as Portuguese President	5th
6th	Austro-German armies begin the final invasion of Serbia	King of Greece gives assurance to British Minister that Greek mobilisation and Allied disembarkation at Salonika will proceed	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	M. Zaimis appointed Greek Premier	6th
7th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	7th
8th	.. ..	.. ..	New Greek Government announce policy of armed neutrality	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	8th
9th	Belgrade taken by the Austrian forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	9th
10th	.. ..	Greek Government reject Serbian claim for help under Serbo-Greek Treaty of 1912	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	10th
11th	Bulgarian forces cross Serbian frontier. (See 14th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	11th
12th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Miss Edith Cavell shot in Brussels by order of a German court-martial	.. ..	.. ..	12th

**POLITICAL  
1915.**

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
1915. OCT. 13th	Hostilities commence between French and Bulgarian forces in Macedonia	.. ..	Great Britain severs diplomatic relations with Bulgaria	M. Deloassé, French Foreign Minister, resigns and is succeeded temporarily by M. Viviani. (See 29th)	.. ..	.. ..	1915. OCT. 13th
14th	.. ..	.. ..	Bulgaria and Serbia declare war on one another. (See 11th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	14th
15th	.. ..	Rumanian Government refuse to aid Serbia	Great Britain declares "state of war" with Bulgaria  Montenegro declares "state of war" with Bulgaria	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	15th
16th	Entente Governments proclaim blockade of Aegean coast of Bulgaria	British Government offer Cyprus to Greece if she will support Serbia	France declares "state of war" with Bulgaria	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	16th
19th	.. ..	.. ..	Russia and Italy declare war on Bulgaria  Japan declares adherence to the Pact of London. (See September 5th, 1914, and November 30th, 1915)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	19th
20th	.. ..	Greek Government reject British offer of Cyprus	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	20th
24th	.. ..	British Government, in letter to Sherif of Mecca (see July 14th, 1915, and June 5th, 1916), define territorial limits of proposed Arab State	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	24th
28th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	28th
29th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	M. Viviani, French Premier and Foreign Minister, resigns  M. Millerand, French Minister for War, resigns	.. ..	.. ..	29th
30th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	M. Briand appointed Premier and Foreign Minister of France  Last meeting of Dardanelles Committee of the British Cabinet. (See November 3rd)  General Gallieni appointed French Minister for War	.. ..	.. ..	30th

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
1915. NOV. 2nd	.. ..	.. ..	British Premier ( <i>Mr. Asquith</i> ) declares Serbian independence to be an essential object of the war	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	1915. NOV. 2nd
3rd	Serbian Govern- ment leave Nish	.. ..	.. ..	First meeting of newly-constituted War Committee of British Cabinet to replace the Dardanelles Committee. ( <i>See October 30th</i> )	.. ..	.. ..	3rd
4th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Port and Transit Executive Committee formed in Great Britain	.. ..	.. ..	4th
5th	Nish taken by the Bulgarian forces	.. ..	.. ..	<i>Lord Kitchener leaves England for the Dardanelles</i>	.. ..	M. Zaimis Greek Premier, resigns	5th
6th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	M. Skouloudhis appointed Premier of Greece	6th
7th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Italian s.s. "Ancona" sunk by Austrian submarine	.. ..	.. ..	7th
8th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Entente Loan (£1,600,000) to Greece concluded	8th
10th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<i>Lord Kitchener arrives at the Dardanelles</i>	.. ..	.. ..	10th
				Ship Licensing Committee formed in Great Britain: Order in Council prohibits voyages between foreign ports except under licence			
				Requisitioning (Carriage of Foodstuffs) Committee formed in Great Britain: Order in Council authorises requisition of ships for carriage of foodstuffs			
14th	Senussi commence hostilities against British by attacking Egyptian post at Sollum	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	14th
15th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Representatives of Central Powers leave Teheran on approach of Russian forces	.. ..	15th

EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.				OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			
Date.	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	Date.
1915. NOV. 17th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Anglo-French Conference approve project of Council of War to co-ordinate Allied action	.. ..	.. ..	1915. NOV. 17th
23rd	<b>British military operations against the Senussi commence:</b> Sollum post evacuated	Entente Powers send note to Greek Government demanding non-interference with Allied troops, and guaranteeing eventual restoration of occupied Greek territory	British Government conclude preliminary agreement with the Netherlands Overseas Trust for rationing of Holland. (See June 30th, 1916)	Serbin Government leave Prizren for Scutari	.. ..	.. ..	23rd
24th	.. ..	Greek Government accept Entente demands of the 23rd	Danish merchants and manufacturers conclude agreement with British Government to restrict supplies to Germany	.. ..	Field-Marshal von der Goltz (see December 10th, 1914) takes command of Turkish forces in Mesopotamia	.. ..	24th
25th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	M. Albert Thomas announces arrangements completed for inter-Allied organisation of munitions	.. ..	.. ..	25th
29th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Dr. A. Augusto da Costa succeeds Dr. J. de Castro as Portuguese Premier	29th
30th	<i>Serbian retreat through Albania begins. (See February 10th, 1916)</i>	.. ..	Formal signature of the Pact of London by Great Britain, France, Russia, Japan, and Italy. (See September 5th, 1914, April 28th, and October 19th, 1915)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	30th
DEC. 1st	.. ..	.. ..	Italy announces her adherence to the Pact of London. (See November 30th)	.. ..	Prizren (Serbia) taken by Bulgarian forces	.. ..	DEC. 1st
2nd	<i>Allied forces in Macedonia begin retreat into Greek territory</i>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Monastir (Serbia) taken by Bulgarian forces	.. ..	2nd
3rd	<i>British Army, retreating from Ctesiphon, reaches Kh ..</i>	.. ..	.. ..	Serbian Government and military headquarters set up at Scutari	.. ..	.. ..	3rd
				General Joffre, hitler's Chief of French General Staff, appointed Commander-in-Chief French Armies. Appointment of Chief of General Staff lapses. (See December 12th, 1916, and April 29th, 1917)			

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
1915. DEC. 4th	.. ..	United States Government request recall of German Attachés, Captains Boy-Ed and von Papen	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	1915. DEC. 4th
6th	British Government put economic pressure on Greece by making the "Export Restrictions" apply to that country. (See 13th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	6th
7th	<i>Siege of Kut begins</i>	.. ..	Agreement concluded between French Government and Netherlands Overseas Trust	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	7th
8th	<i>Evacuation of the Gallipoli Peninsula ordered. (See 20th)</i>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	8th
9th	.. ..	General Sarrail demands withdrawal of Greek troops from Salonika	.. ..	General Castelnau appointed Chief of Staff to General Joffre	.. ..	.. ..	9th
10th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	German Government recall from United States Attachés von Papen and Boy-Ed. (See 4th)	.. ..	10th
11th	.. ..	Greek Government refuse Entente demand for withdrawal of Greek troops from Salonika	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Yuan - Shih - Kai accepts throne of China. (See June 6th, 1916)	11th
18th	British Government order partial relaxation of economic pressure on Greece. (See 6th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	18th
14th	.. ..	.. ..	Bulgarian and Greek General Staffs conclude agreement establishing temporary neutral zone along Greek frontier	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	14th
15th	<i>The last Allied forces in Macedonia withdraw into Greek territory. (See 2nd)</i>	.. ..	.. ..	Field-Marshal Sir John French, Commander-in-Chief of British Armies in France, resigns	.. ..	.. ..	15th
19th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Sir Douglas Haig succeeds Sir John French as Commander-in-Chief of British Armies in France	.. ..	.. ..	19th

**POLITICAL.**  
**1915-16.**

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous	
1915. DEC. 20th	<i>Evacuation of Suvla and Anzac completed. (See 8th)</i>	.. ..	.. ..	<i>Durazzo occupied by Italian forces. (See August 31st, 1915, and February 27th, 1916)</i>	.. ..	.. ..	1915. DEC. 20th
23rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	"Trading with the Enemy (Extension of Powers) Act, 1915" (beginning of "Black List" policy) comes into force in Great Britain	.. ..	.. ..	23rd
24th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Mustaufi ul Mamelek, Persian Prime Minister, resigns	24th
25th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Prince Firman appointed Premier of Persia	25th
26th	.. ..	.. ..	Treaty concluded between British Government and Ibn Sa'ud, Emir of Nejd. (See July 18th, 1916)	.. ..	<i>German raider "Moesche" sails from Bremen on first cruise</i>	.. ..	26th
28th	<i>Evacuation of remainder of Gallipoli Peninsula ordered. (See 20th)</i>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	28th
30th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Consuls of Central Powers at Salonika arrested and deported by order of General Sarrail, commanding French troops	.. ..	30th
1916. JAN. 1st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	King of Serbia arrives at Salonika	.. ..	.. ..	1916. JAN. 1st
7th	<i>Evacuation of Helles (Gallipoli Peninsula) begins</i>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	7th
8th	<i>Evacuation of the Gallipoli Peninsula completed</i>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	8th
10th	.. ..	Entente Governments inform Greek Government of proposed transport of Serbian Army to Corfu. (See 15th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	10th
11th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<i>Corfu occupied by French forces</i>	.. ..	.. ..	11th
12th	.. ..	.. ..	Armistice concluded between Montenegro and Austria. (See 20th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	12th
13th	<i>Cetigne (Montenegro) occupied by Austrian forces</i>	Greek Government refuse consent to the occupation of Corfu	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	13th



Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
1916. JAN. 15th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	First Serbian troops land at Corfu  Serbian Government transferred to Brindisi. (See December 3rd, 1915)  King of Serbia leaves Salonika	.. ..	Von Papen papers published in United States of America	1916. JAN. 15th
16th	General Sarrail assumes command of all Allied forces at Salonika. (See December 22nd, 1917)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	16th
17th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	King of Serbia arrives at Eclypso	.. ..	.. ..	17th
18th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Baron Beyens succeeds M. Davignon as Belgian Minister for Foreign Affairs	.. ..	.. ..	18th
20th	.. ..	.. ..	Negotiations between Austria and Montenegro broken off. Armistice ceases. (See 12th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	20th
22nd	.. ..	Rumanian Government open negotiations with Russian Government with a view to military assistance	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	22nd
23rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Scutari (Albania) occupied by Austrian forces  Podgoritza (Montenegro) occupied by Austrian forces	.. ..	23rd
24th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	First Military Service Bill passed by British House of Commons	.. ..	.. ..	24th
25th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	San Giovanni di Medua (Albania) captured by Austrian forces. (See June 26th, 1915)	.. ..	25th
26th	.. ..	United States Government make informal protest to British Government regarding their "Black List" policy (See December 23rd, 1915)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	26th
27th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Shipping Control Committee formed by British Government	.. ..	.. ..	27th
FEB. 1st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	M. Goremikin, Russian Premier, resigns; M. Stürmer appointed	British s.s. "Appam" brought to Norfolk, Virginia, by German prize crew from raider "Moewe"	.. ..	FEB. 1st

**POLITICAL  
1916.**

EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.				OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			
Date.	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	Date.
1916. FEB. 8th	.. ..	British Government request naval assistance from Japan. (See November 14th, 1914, and April 17th, 1917)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	1916. FEB. 8th
9th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Serbian Government set up at Corfu. (See January 15th)	.. ..	.. ..	9th
10th	Remnant of Serbian army concentrated at Corfu. (See November 30th, 1915)	German Government send note to United States of America stating that defensively armed merchantmen will be treated as belligerents from March 1st onwards	.. ..	Military Service Act comes into operation in Great Britain. (See January 24th)	.. ..	.. ..	10th
18th	.. ..	Entente Governments notify Greece of forthcoming transfer of Montenegrin army to Corfu. (See 16th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	18th
14th	.. ..	.. ..	Entente Powers make declaration guaranteeing to Belgium eventual independence and indemnification	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	14th
15th	.. ..	.. ..	Agreement concluded between British Government and Chieftains of the Bakhtiari (Persia) for co-operation in protection of Persian oilfields	British Order in Council extending powers of Ship Licensing Committee to all voyages issued	.. ..	.. ..	15th
16th	Erzerum taken by Russian forces Remnants of Montenegrin army land at Corfu	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	16th
17th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Chios (Egean) occupied by British forces	.. ..	.. ..	17th
18th	Conquest of the Cameroons by Entente forces completed	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	18th
19th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	General Smuts takes command of British forces in East Africa	.. ..	.. ..	19th
21st	.. ..	German Government inform United States Government that defensively armed merchantmen will henceforth be regarded as cruisers	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	21st

EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.				OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			
Date.	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous	Date.
1916. FEB. 23rd	Portugal seizes German steamers in the Tagus	.. ..	.. ..	Ministry of Blockade formed in Great Britain	.. ..	.. ..	1916. FEB. 23rd
24th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Albanian Provisional Government of Essad Pasha leaves Durazzo	24th
26th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Kirmanshah (Persia) occupied by Russian forces	.. ..	.. ..	26th
27th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Durazzo captured by Austrian forces. (See 24th, and December 20th, 1915)	.. ..	27th
28th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Albanian Provisional Government of Essad Pasha set up at Naples	28th
29th	British blockade of the Cameroons raised. (See April 23rd, 1915)	German Government send Note to United States Government stating that it is not intended to postpone the extended submarine campaign. (See March 1st)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	29th
MARCH 1st	German extended submarine campaign begins. (See February 10th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	MARCH 1st
3rd	.. ..	.. ..	French and British Governments conclude agreement as to provisional administration of the Cameroons	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	3rd
4th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	German raider "Moesa" returns to Germany. (See December 23th, 1915)	.. ..	4th
5th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Prince Firman Firms, Persian Prime Minister, resigns  Motashim ed Douleh, Persian Foreign Minister, resigns	5th

**POLITICAL  
1916.**

116

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
<b>1916.</b> <b>MARCH</b> 6th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Sipahsalar A'Zam appointed Persian Prime Minister	<b>1916.</b> <b>MARCH</b> 6th
9th	.. ..	.. ..	Germany declares war on Portugal. (See February 23rd)	.. ..	.. ..	Sarim ed Douleh appointed Persian Foreign Minister	9th
12th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Allied Military Conference at Chantilly	.. ..	.. ..	12th
14th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Admiral von Tirpitz, German Minister of Marine, resigns	.. ..	14th
15th	.. ..	.. ..	Austria-Hungary severs diplomatic relations with and declares war on Portugal	Dr. A. José d'Almeida succeeds Dr. A. A. da Costa as Portuguese Premier	Admiral von Capelle succeeds Admiral von Tirpitz as German Minister of Marine	.. ..	15th
16th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	General Roques succeeds General Gallieni as French Minister for War	.. ..	.. ..	16th
20th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	French Minister of Blockade appointed*	.. ..	.. ..	20th
22nd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Yuan - Shih - Kai relinquishes the throne of China	22nd
24th	s.s. "Sussex" torpedoed by submarine in the English Channel	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	24th
28th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Inter-Allied Conference in Paris (26th/28th). Declaration of unity between Belgium, France, Great Britain, Italy, Japan, Portugal, Russia and Serbia (regarding military, economic and diplomatic affairs) drawn up	.. ..	.. ..	28th
29th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	General Polivanov, Russian Minister for War, resigns: succeeded by General Shuvaev	.. ..	.. ..	29th
30th	Russian hospital ship "Portugal" sunk by submarine in the Black Sea	.. ..	.. ..	Lieutenant-General Oka, Japanese Minister for War, resigns	.. ..	.. ..	30th
<b>APRIL</b> 3rd	.. ..	Greek Government refuse overland route for transport of Serbian Army from Corfu to Salonika	.. ..	Lieutenant-General Kenichi Oshima appointed Japanese Minister for War	.. ..	.. ..	<b>APRIL</b> 3rd
16th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Serbian A.H.Q. land at Salonika	.. ..	.. ..	15th

\* At this period this appointment was termed Under-Secretary of State for Blockade. (See November 16th, 1917.)

EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.				OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			
Date.	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	Date.
<b>1916.</b>							<b>1916.</b>
<b>APRIL</b>							<b>APRIL</b>
17th	<i>Trebizond (Asia Minor) taken by Russian forces</i>	.. ..	.. ..	Italian Government issue decree prohibiting trading with Germany	.. ..	.. ..	17th
18th	.. ..	United States Government send Note to German Government on "Sussex" case (See March 24th) and submarine policy in general. (See February 10th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	18th
19th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Field-Marshal von der Goltz assassinated by an Albanian officer (See November 24th, 1915)	.. ..	19th
20th	<i>Russian troops from Far East arrive at Marseilles. (See July 30th)</i>	.. ..	.. ..	Disguised German transport "Aud" sinks herself after capture while trying to land arms on Irish coast  Roger Casement lands in Ireland from a German submarine and is arrested	.. ..	.. ..	20th
24th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Outbreak of Rebellion in Ireland	.. ..	.. ..	24th
26th	.. ..	.. ..	French and Russian Governments conclude "Sykes-Picot" Agreement as to eventual partition of Asia Minor. (See May 9th and 23rd)  Agreement signed at Berlin for transfer of British and German wounded and sick prisoners of war to Switzerland. (See May 13th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	26th
27th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Martial law proclaimed in Dublin and the county	.. ..	.. ..	27th
29th	<i>Capitulation of Kut</i>	.. ..	"Havre Declaration" signed by France, Great Britain, Italy, Japan and Russia guaranteeing integrity of Belgian Congo	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	29th
<b>MAY</b>							<b>MAY</b>
1st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Collapse of Irish Rebellion. (Surrender of leaders.) (See April 24th)	.. ..	.. ..	1st

**POLITICAL  
1916.**

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
1916. <b>MAY</b> 3rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Three leaders of Irish Rebellion executed	.. ..	.. ..	1916. <b>MAY</b> 3rd
7th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Serbian Government set up at Salonika	.. ..	.. ..	7th
9th	.. ..	.. ..	British and French Governments conclude "Sykes - Picot" Agreement as to eventual partition of Asia Minor. (See 23rd, and April 26th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	9th
10th	.. ..	.. ..	Agreement signed at Berlin re employment of British and German prisoners of war. (See 20th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	10th
13th	.. ..	.. ..	Agreement signed at London for transfer of British and German wounded and sick prisoners of war to Switzerland (See April 26th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	13th
15th	Entente blockade of the Hejaz coast to assist revolt of Sherif of Mecca commenced. (See June 5th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	15th
16th	.. ..	.. ..	Agreement concluded between Great Britain and France regarding respective claims in Turkish territories	Second Military Service Bill extending compulsion to married men passes the British House of Commons	.. ..	.. ..	16th
17th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Air Board formed in Great Britain	.. ..	.. ..	17th
18th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Detachment of Cossacks from Russian force in West Persia effects junction with British Army on the Tigris	.. ..	.. ..	18th
23rd	.. ..	.. ..	British Government notify Russian Government of their recognition of Franco-Russian "Sykes - Picot" Agreement as to eventual partition of Asia Minor. (See 9th, April 26th, and September 1st)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	23rd

EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.				OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
Date.	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	Date.
<b>1916.</b> <b>MAY</b> 25th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Second Military Service Act becomes law in Great Britain. (See 16th, and June 8th)	.. ..	.. ..	<b>1916.</b> <b>MAY.</b> 25th
26th	Fort Rupel ( <i>Greek Macedonia</i> ) occupied by Bulgarian and German forces	United States Government send Note to British Government respecting search of mails	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	26th
29th	.. ..	.. ..	Agreement signed at London re the employment of British and German prisoners of war. (See 10th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	29th
31st	.. ..	Entente Governments protest to Greece against Bulgarian occupation of Fort Rupel. (See 26th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	31st
<b>JUNE</b> 3rd	Allied commander proclaims martial law in city of Salonika	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<b>JUNE</b> 3rd
4th	" <i>Brusilov's Offensive</i> " begins	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	4th
5th	Sherif of Mecca begins revolt against Turkish rule	.. ..	.. ..	Field - Marshal Earl Kitchener drowned in sinking of H.M.S. "Hampshire"	.. ..	.. ..	5th
6th	"Pacific blockade" of Greece by Entente Powers begins	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Yuan - Shih - Kai ( <i>President of China</i> ) dies and is succeeded by Li-Yuan-Hung	6th
7th	.. ..	.. ..	Sherif of Mecca issues proclamation denouncing the Committee of Union and Progress, and proclaiming the independence of the Hejaz	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	7th
8th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Second Compulsory Service Act comes into operation in Great Britain. (See May 25th)	.. ..	.. ..	8th
10th	Turkish garrison of Mecca surrenders to the Sherif	.. ..	.. ..	Compulsory Service Bill passed in New Zealand. (See September 1st)	.. ..	.. ..	10th
11th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Signor Salandra, Italian Premier, resigns	.. ..	.. ..	11th
12th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Kerman ( <i>East Persia</i> ) occupied by British forces	.. ..	.. ..	12th

**POLITICAL  
1916.**

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
<b>1916.</b>							<b>1916.</b>
<b>JUNE</b>							<b>JUNE</b>
14th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Allied Economic Conference re-assembles in Paris	.. ..	.. ..	14th
16th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Signor Boselli appointed Italian Prime Minister	.. ..	.. ..	16th
21st	.. ..	Entente Governments send Note to Greece demanding demobilisation and change of Government	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Greek Cabinet ( <i>M. Skouloudhis</i> ) resign  M. Zaimis forms new Greek Ministry	21st
22nd	"Pacific blockade" of Greece suspended	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	22nd
27th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Recommendations of Allied Economic Conference ratified (See 14th)	.. ..	Greek Government order general demobilisation	27th
30th	.. ..	.. ..	British Government conclude further agreement with Netherlands Overseas Trust for rationing of Holland. (See November 23rd, 1915)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	30th
<b>JULY</b>							<b>JULY</b>
1st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<i>Kirmanshak (Persia) reoccupied by the Turkish forces. (See February 26th)</i>	.. ..	1st
3rd	.. ..	.. ..	Russian and Japanese Governments conclude Treaty with regard to future policy in the Far East	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	3rd
7th	.. ..	.. ..	British Government* issue Order in Council rescinding Declaration of London of 1909. (See October 29th and November 6th, 1914)	Mr. Lloyd George succeeds Lord Kitchener as Secretary of State for War	.. ..	.. ..	7th
10th	Russian hospital ship "Ipered" sunk by submarine in the Black Sea	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	German commercial submarine "Deutschland" arrives at Norfolk (Va.) from Bremen	.. ..	10th
14th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Inter-Allied Conference on Finance in London (14th/15th)	.. ..	.. ..	14th
18th	.. ..	.. ..	Treaty with Ibn Sa'ud, Emir of Nejd, ratified by British Government. (See December 26th, 1916)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	18th

French Government issued similar decree on the same date.



Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
1916. JULY 20th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Greek Government conclude new loan with the Entente (£800,000)	1916. JULY 20th
22nd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	M. Sazonov, Russian Foreign Minister, resigns; succeeded by M. Stürmer	.. ..	.. ..	22nd
25th	<i>Reconstituted Serbian Army comes into action on Salonika front</i>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	25th
27th	<i>Yenbo (port of Medina) surrenders to the Sherif of Mecca</i>	.. ..	.. ..	Captain C. Fryatt shot by order of a German court-martial in Belgium	.. ..	.. ..	27th
28th	.. ..	United States Government send to British Government formal protest against "Black List" policy. (See January 26th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	28th
29th	.. ..	German Government send Note to United States Government rejecting British offer to permit passage of food-stuffs to Poland from United States of America	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	29th
30th	<i>Russian troops from France land at Salonika and join Allied force. (See April 20th)</i>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	30th
AUG. 3rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Roger Casement executed	.. ..	.. ..	AUG. 3rd
8th	.. ..	.. ..	Portuguese Government decide to extend military co-operation to Europe	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	8th
11th	<i>Italian troops land at Salonika and join Allied force</i>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	11th
17th	.. ..	.. ..	Rumanian Government conclude Agreement with Entente Powers regarding intervention  Military Convention signed at Bukharest between Entente Powers and Rumania	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	17th

**POLITICAL  
1916.**

122

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
1916. AUG. 23rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	German commercial submarine "Deutschland" returns to Germany. (See July 10th)	.. ..	1916. AUG. 23rd
24th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Anglo-French Conference on finance at Calais	.. ..	.. ..	24th
27th	Rumanian Government order mobilisation. (See 17th)	.. ..	Rumania declares war on Austria - Hungary	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	27th
28th	Rumanian forces cross Hungarian frontier and invade Transylvania	.. ..	Germany declares war on Rumania Italy declares war on Germany	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	28th
29th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Field - Marshal von Hindenburg succeeds General von Falkenhayn as Chief of General Staff of the German Field Armies (with General von Ludendorff as Chief Quartermaster - General)	Sipahsalar A'zam, Persian Prime Minister, resigns; succeeded by Vossuq ed Douleh, who also acts as Foreign Minister	29th
30th	.. ..	.. ..	Turkey declares war on Rumania Rumania severs diplomatic relations with Bulgaria	.. ..	.. ..	Venizelist revolt in Salonika	30th
SEPT. 1st	.. ..	.. ..	Bulgaria declares war on Rumania Russian and British Governments conclude "Sykes - Picot" agreement as to eventual partition of Asia Minor. (See May 23rd)	Compulsory military service comes into operation in New Zealand. (See June 10th)	.. ..	.. ..	SEPT. 1st
2nd	German ships in Piræus Harbour seized by the Allies	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	2nd
4th	Dar es Salaam (East Africa) surrenders to British forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	4th
6th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	6th
11th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	M. Zaimis, Greek Premier, resigns	11th
16th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	M. Kalogeropoulos forms new Greek Ministry	16th

EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.				OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
Date.	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	Date.
1916. SEPT. 18th	Greek IVth Army Corps at Kavala surrenders voluntarily to the German forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	1916. SEPT. 18th
19th	Allies commence blockade of Greek Macedonian coast from mouth of the Struma to mouth of the Mesto	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	19th
20th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Albanian Government of Essad Pasha set up in Salonika	20th
25th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	M. Venizelos withdraws from Athens	25th
29th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	M. Venizelos and Admiral Condurotis announce formation of Greek Provisional Government in Crete (in opposition to the Government at Athens)	29th
OCT. 3rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Greek Cabinet (M. Kalogeropoulos) resign	OCT. 3rd
8th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	German submarine "U 53" captures and destroys five ships outside Newport (Rhode Island)	.. ..	8th
9th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Marshal Count Masakata Terauchi succeeds Marquis Okuma as Japanese Prime Minister and Viscount Ishii as Acting Foreign Minister	.. ..	M. Venizelos arrives at Salonika	9th
10th	.. ..	Entente Governments send ultimatum to Greek Government demanding surrender of the Greek Fleet	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Professor Lambros forms new Greek Ministry	10th
11th	.. ..	Greek Government accept Entente demands	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	11th
13th	.. ..	Norwegian Government issue orders prohibiting belligerent submarines from using Norwegian territorial waters	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	13th
20th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Anglo-French Conference at Calais to discuss Greek participation in the war	.. ..	.. ..	20th
21st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Count Stürgkh, Austrian Premier, murdered	.. ..	21st



Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
1916. DEC. 1st	Allied forces withdrawn from the Piræus after conflicts with Greeks	Greek Government refuse Entente demands. (See November 10th)	.. ..	Rumanian Government removed from Bukharest to Jassy	German commerce-raider "Wolff" leaves Germany*		1916. DEC. 1st
2nd	.. ..	.. ..	Russian Premier (M. Trepov) announces that the Allies have acknowledged Russia's right to Constantinople and the Straits. (See March 12th, 1915)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	2nd
3rd	.. ..	.. ..	British and French Governments conclude agreement (the "Clementel Agreement"): (1) to unite British ships in French service to those already employed; (2) to co-ordinate Allied tonnage; (3) to create Inter-Allied Bureau to centralise charter of neutral shipping	Admiral Sir Henry Jackson, First Sea Lord, resigns	.. ..	.. ..	3rd
4th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Mr. Asquith, British Premier, resigns. (See 7th)	.. ..	.. ..	4th
6th	Bukharest capitulates to the German forces	.. ..	.. ..	Admiral Sir John Jellicoe appointed First Sea Lord	.. ..	Massacre of Venizelists in Athens	6th
7th	.. ..	.. ..	Entente Governments announce forthcoming blockade of Greece	Mr. Lloyd George succeeds Mr. Asquith as British Premier	.. ..	.. ..	7th
8th	Entente Powers begin blockade of Greece	.. ..	.. ..	Murman Railway (from Murmansk to Petrograd) declared open	.. ..	.. ..	8th
9th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	War Cabinet formed in Great Britain†	.. ..	.. ..	9th
11th	.. ..	Allied Note presented to Greece demanding complete demobilisation. (See 14th)	.. ..	Mr. Lloyd George's Coalition Ministry formed in Great Britain	.. ..	.. ..	11th
				Mr. Balfour resigns as First Lord of the Admiralty, and succeeds Viscount Grey as Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs			
				Lord Derby appointed Secretary of State for War			
				Ministry of Labour formed in Great Britain			

\* Approximate date.

† See note in Part I.

**POLITICAL  
1916.**

126

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
1916. DEC. 12th	.. ..	Identic Notes presented by Austro-Hungarian, Bulgarian, German and Turkish Governments to United States Ambassadors in their respective countries requesting them to inform the Governments of the Entente Powers that the four Allied Central Powers are ready to negotiate for peace.	.. ..	Reorganisation of French Government. ( <i>M. Briand remains Premier.</i> ) New War Cabinet of five ministers formed <i>General Nivelle becomes Commander-in-Chief of French Northern and North-Eastern groups of Armies. (See May 15th, 1917)</i> <i>General Joffre (see December 3rd, 1915) becomes technical Military Adviser to the War Cabinet</i> Sir Edward Carson appointed First Lord of the Admiralty M. Pokrovski appointed Russian Minister for Foreign Affairs	.. ..	.. ..	1916. DEC. 12th
14th	.. ..	Entente Powers send ultimatum to Greece; withdrawal of entire Greek armies from Thessaly demanded	.. ..	.. ..	Dr. von Körber, Austrian Premier, resigns	.. ..	14th
15th	.. ..	Greek Government accept Allied ultimatum of 14th	British Government recognise the "King of the Arabs" as the "King of the Hejaz."	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	15th
17th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Greek Government issue warrant for arrest of M. Venizelos on charge of high treason	17th
18th	.. ..	President Wilson issues Circular Note suggesting negotiations for peace	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	18th
19th	.. ..	.. ..	British Government decide to recognise Government of M. Venizelos	British Government decide to institute National Service  British Government decide to initiate Imperial Conference	.. ..	.. ..	19th
21st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Count Heinrich Clam - Martinitz appointed Austrian Premier	.. ..	21st
22nd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Ministries of Food, Pensions and Shipping formed in Great Britain.	Count Czernin succeeds Baron Burian as Austro-Hungarian Foreign Minister.	.. ..	22nd
26th	.. ..	German, Austro-Hungarian and Turkish Governments send reply to American Peace Note of 18th. Immediate meeting of delegates suggested	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	26th

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
<b>1916.</b> <b>DEC.</b> 28th (contd.)	Anglo-French Conference meets in London*	.. ..	.. ..	General Joffre created Marshal of France Lord Devonport appointed Food Controller of Great Britain	.. ..	.. ..	<b>1916.</b> <b>DEC.</b> 28th (contd.)
27th	.. ..	.. ..	British and French Governments conclude agreement regarding temporary administration of Togoland	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	27th
30th	.. ..	Entente Governments reject German Peace proposals Bulgarian Government reply, accepting President Wilson's Note of December 18th	British and Chinese Governments conclude agreement for employment of Chinese labour in France	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	30th
31st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Rasputin murdered in Petrograd	.. ..	.. ..	31st
<b>1917.</b> <b>JAN.</b> 3rd	First units of Portuguese Expeditionary Force land in France	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<b>1917.</b> <b>JAN.</b> 3rd
5th	Inter-Allied Conference at Rome* (5th/7th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	5th
6th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	"Inter-Allied Chartering Committee" established for chartering of shipping	.. ..	.. ..	6th
8th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	M. Trepov, Russian Premier, resigns, and is succeeded by Prince Golitsin	.. ..	.. ..	8th
10th	.. ..	Entente Governments send joint reply to President Wilson's Note. (See December 18th, 1916.) Allied war aims outlined Belgian Government reply to President Wilson's Note, placing themselves in hands of Allies	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	10th
11th	.. ..	.. ..	Settlement Treaty signed at Berlin between Germany and Turkey. (See April 10th, 1918) Austro-Hungarian and German Governments repudiate responsibility for continuance of war and declare that they will prosecute the war to successful end	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	11th
15th	.. ..	.. ..	Italy accedes to Franco-British Convention as to naval "prizes"	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	15th

\* For subjects discussed, see Part I.

**POLITICAL  
1917.**

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
1917. JAN. 17th	Inter-Allied "Commission de Ravitaillement" meets in Petrograd.* (See February 20th)	.. ..	.. ..	General Shuvaev, Russian Minister for War, resigns and is succeeded by General Byelyaev	.. ..	.. ..	1917. JAN. 17th
19th	.. ..	German Government send instructions to German Minister in Mexico (von Eckhardt) to negotiate alliance with Mexico and Japan against the United States	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	19th
24th	.. ..	Greek Government make formal apology to the Allies for the occurrences of December 1st, 1916	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	24th
27th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	M. Pokrovski, Russian Foreign Minister, resigns	.. ..	.. ..	27th
31st	German Government announce forthcoming "unrestricted" submarine warfare and threaten to sink hospital ships	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	31st
FEB. 1st	German "unrestricted submarine warfare" begins. (See January 31st)	Norwegian Government issue orders forbidding all foreign submarines to use Norwegian territorial waters. (See October 13th, 1916)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	FEB. 1st
3rd	.. ..	.. ..	United States of America sever diplomatic relations with Germany. (See April 6th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	3rd
4th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Sa'id Halim, Turkish Grand Vizier, resigns, and is succeeded by Talaat Pasha	.. ..	4th
8th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	British military operations against the Senussi come to an end	.. ..	.. ..	8th
13th	.. ..	Scandinavian Governments' joint protest against German submarine warfare published	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	13th
14th	.. ..	.. ..	British Government inform Japanese Government that they will support Japanese claims to German possessions north of the Equator if it is understood that Japan will support similar British claims south of the Equator	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	14th
15th	.. ..	.. ..	British Government give pledge in House of Commons that the restitution of Alsace-Lorraine is an object of the war	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	15th

\* For subjects discussed, see Part I.



**POLITICAL  
1917.**

129

EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.				OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			
Date.	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.*	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	Date.
1917. FEB. 17th	..	..	..	Australian War Government formed	..	..	1917. FEB. 17th
20th	Inter-Allied "Commission de Ravitaillement" (see January 17th) at Petrograd dissolves	..	..	..	..	..	20th
23rd	Kut reoccupied by British forces	..	..	..	..	..	23rd
24th	End of Battle of Kut, 1917: Turkish army routed	..	..	..	..	..	24th
25th	s.s. "Laconia" sunk by submarine. (See 27th)	..	..	..	..	..	25th
26th	Anglo-French Conference at Calais on military situation*	..	..	..	..	President Wilson, in address to Congress, asks for power to arm merchant ships	26th
27th		..	..	..	..	President Wilson states that he considers the sinking of "Laconia" the overt act for which he was waiting	27th
28th	..	..	..	..	..	German proposals to Mexico for alliance against the United States published in the American press. (See January 19th)	28th
<b>MARCH</b> 11th	Baghdad taken by British forces	..	..	..	..	..	<b>MARCH</b> 11th
12th	Anglo-French Conference in London on military situation*	..	..	Russian Revolution begins.	..	United States Government announce arming of all merchant vessels in the war zone	12th
13th		..	..	Prince Golitsin, Russian Premier, and General Belyayev, Minister for War, removed from office by Revolutionary Party	..	..	13th
14th	New Provisional Government proclaimed in Russia†	..	China severs diplomatic relations with Germany. (See August 14th)	..	..	..	14th
15th	Nicholas II, Tsar of Russia, abdicates	..	..	..	..	..	15th
16th	..	..	..	Mutiny breaks out in Russian Baltic Fleet	..	..	16th
17th	..	..	..	M. Briand, French Premier,† and General Roques, Minister of War, resign	..	..	17th

\* For subjects discussed, see Part I. These conferences initiated the idea of co-ordination of operations under French command.

† For changes of Ministry on this day and the next day, see Part I.

‡ Also Foreign Minister.

**POLITICAL  
1917.**

130

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
<b>1917.</b> <b>MARCH</b> 20th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	First Meeting of Imperial War Conference in London. (See December 19th, 1916)	.. ..	.. ..	<b>1917.</b> <b>MARCH</b> 20th
21st	<i>British hospital ship "Asturias" sunk by submarine off Start Point</i>	.. ..	.. ..	M. Ribot appointed French Premier and Foreign Minister M. Painlevé succeeds General Roques as French Minister for War	.. ..	.. ..	21st
22nd	.. ..	.. ..	Provisional Government of Russia recognised by Great Britain, France, Italy, United States of America, Rumania and Switzerland	.. ..	<i>German raider "Moewe" returns to Kiel from second cruise. (See November 28th, 1916)</i>	.. ..	22nd
30th	<i>British hospital ship "Gloucester Castle" torpedoed between Havre and Southampton</i>	.. ..	Russian Provisional Government issue proclamation acknowledging the independence of Poland	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	30th
31st	Emperor of Austria makes peace overtures to President of France	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	31st
<b>APRIL</b> 5th	.. ..	.. ..	British Government inform Russian Provisional Government of their adherence to the principle of an independent and united Poland	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<b>APRIL</b> 5th
6th	.. ..	.. ..	United States of America declare war on Germany.	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	6th
7th	.. ..	.. ..	Cuba and Panama declare war on Germany	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	7th
8th	.. ..	.. ..	Austria - Hungary severs diplomatic relations with United States of America	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	8th
9th	.. ..	.. ..	Russian Provisional Government issue proclamation to Allied Governments declaring in favour of self-determination of peoples and a durable peace	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	9th
10th	.. ..	.. ..	Bulgaria severs diplomatic relations with United States of America	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	10th

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
1917. <b>APRIL</b> 11th	.. ..	.. ..	Brazil severs diplomatic relations with Germany	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	1917. <b>APRIL</b> 11th
18th	.. ..	.. ..	Bolivia severs diplomatic relations with Germany	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	18th
17th	Japanese destroyer flotillas join Allied forces in the Mediterranean	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	17th
20th	.. ..	.. ..	Turkey severs diplomatic relations with United States of America	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	20th
25th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Dr. A. Augusta da Costa succeeds Dr. A. J. d'Almeida as Portuguese Premier	.. ..	.. ..	25th
27th	.. ..	.. ..	Guatemala severs diplomatic relations with Germany	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	27th
28th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	United States Congress pass Bill for raising 500,000 men	28th
29th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	General Pétain appointed Chief of French General Staff. (See December 3rd, 1916, and May 16th, 1917)	.. ..	.. ..	29th
<b>MAY</b> 2nd	First United States destroyer flotilla arrives at Queens-town	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<b>MAY</b> 2nd
3rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Professor Lambros, Greek Premier, resigns, and is succeeded by M. Zaimis	3rd
5th	.. ..	.. ..	Liberia severs diplomatic relations with Germany	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	5th
15th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	General Pétain succeeds General Nivelle as Commander-in-Chief of French Northern and North-eastern Groups of Armies General Foch succeeds General Pétain as Chief of the French General Staff at French Ministry of War. (See April 29th)	.. ..	.. ..	15th
16th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	M. Kerenski succeeds General Guchokov as Russian War Minister M. Tereshchenko succeeds M. Mil-yukov as Russian Foreign Minister	.. ..	.. ..	16th

**POLITICAL  
1917.**

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
<b>1917. MAY 17th</b>	.. ..	.. ..	Honduras severs diplomatic relations with Germany	British Admiralty and Ministry of Shipping appoint committee to draw up a plan for convoy of merchant ships	.. ..	.. ..	<b>1917. MAY 17th</b>
18th	.. ..	.. ..	Nicaragua severs diplomatic relations with Germany	<b>Compulsory Service Act becomes law in United States of America</b>	.. ..	.. ..	18th
19th	United States Government announce decision to send a division of the United States Army to France at once	.. ..	Russian Provisional Government issue declaration repudiating a separate peace	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	19th
20th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Serbian Government transferred from Corfu to Salonika	.. ..	.. ..	20th
23rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Count Tisza, Hungarian Premier, resigns	.. ..	23rd
26th	<i>British hospital ship "Dover Castle" sunk by submarine in the Mediterranean</i>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	26th
28th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<i>Anglo-French conference in London on Greek situation*</i>	.. ..	.. ..	28th
29th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Vossuq ed Douleh, Persian Prime Minister and Foreign Minister, resigns	29th
<b>JUNE 3rd</b>	.. ..	.. ..	Italy proclaims Protectorate over an independent Albania	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<b>JUNE 3rd</b>
4th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<i>General Brusilov succeeds General Alexiev as Russian Commander-in-chief. (See August 1st)</i>	.. ..	.. ..	4th
6th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Ala es Sultaneh again appointed Persian Prime Minister and Foreign Minister	6th
8th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Janina (Greece) occupied by Italian forces	.. ..	.. ..	8th
9th	.. ..	Russian Provisional Government refuse German proposal for unlimited armistice	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	9th
11th	.. ..	Entente Governments present demand to Greek Government for abdication of King Constantine	Santo Domingo severs diplomatic relations with Germany	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	11th

\* On attitude of King Constantine. This conference decided on his deposition.

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
<b>1917.</b> <b>JUNE</b>							<b>1917</b> <b>JUNE</b>
12th	Corinth and Larissa (Greece) occupied by Entente forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	King Constantine of Greece abdicates (in favour of his second son Prince Alexander)	12th
14th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	British Admiralty approve scheme for convoying merchant ships	.. ..	.. ..	14th
15th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Count Esterhazy appointed Hungarian Premier	.. ..	15th
16th	.. ..	.. ..	Haiti severs diplomatic relations with Germany	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	16th
17th	Portuguese troops in action on Western Front for the first time. (See January 3rd)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	17th
18th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Count Clam-Martiniz, Austrian Premier, resigns	.. ..	18th
21st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Mutiny breaks out in the Russian Black Sea Fleet at Sevastopol	.. ..	.. ..	21st
23rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Dr. Ernst Ritter von Seidler appointed Austrian Premier	.. ..	23rd
24th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	M. Zaimis, Greek Premier, resigns	24th
25th	First United States troops arrive in France	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	25th
26th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	M. Venizelos appointed Greek Premier	26th
27th	.. ..	.. ..	Declaration of war by Greek Provisional Government against Germany and Bulgaria (see November 23rd, 1916) becomes effective for the whole of Greece  State of war begins between Greece and Austria-Hungary and between Greece and Turkey	M. Venizelos assumes power at Athens	.. ..	.. ..	27th
28th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	General Allenby succeeds General Murray as General Officer Commanding in Egypt	.. ..	.. ..	28th

**POLITICAL  
1917.**

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
1917. JULY 1st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Manchu Emperor restored in China. (See 7th)	1917. JULY 1st
2nd	.. ..	.. ..	Agreement signed at The Hague for the exchange of combatant and civilian British and German prisoners of war	First regular convoy of merchant ships sails from Hampton Roads, Va. (See May 17th and June 14th)	.. ..	.. ..	2nd
6th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Conscription Bill carried in Canadian House of Commons	.. ..	Li - Yuan - Hung, President of China, resigns and is succeeded by Feng-Kuo-Chang	6th
7th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Manchu Emperor abdicates. (See 1st)	7th
14th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Dr. Michaelis succeeds Herr von Bethmann-Hollweg as German Imperial Chancellor	.. ..	14th
16th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Dr. Artur Zimmermann, German Foreign Minister, resigns	.. ..	16th
17th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Proclamation issued changing name of British Royal House to " Windsor "	.. ..	.. ..	17th
19th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Sir E. Carson, First Lord of the Admiralty, resigns M. Kerenski succeeds Prince Lvov as Premier of Russia temporarily	Reichstag passes resolution as to German war aims	.. ..	19th
22nd	.. ..	.. ..	Siam declares war on Germany and Austria-Hungary	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	22nd
25th	} Inter - Allied Conference on the Balkan and Russian situation*		.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	25th
26th			.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	26th
27th	.. ..	.. ..	French and Italian Governments conclude agreement defining respective zones of influence in Asia Minor. (See August 18th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	27th
AUG. 1st	.. ..	The Pope sends Note to belligerent Governments appealing for peace. (See July 30th, 1915)	.. ..	General Kornilov succeeds General Brusilov as Russian Commander-in-Chief. (See June 4th)	.. ..	.. ..	AUG. 1st
2nd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	German commerce-raider "Seeadler" wrecked on Mopelia Island (Pacific). (See November 22nd, 1916)	.. ..	2nd
3rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Mutiny breaks out in German Fleet at Wilhelmshaven	.. ..	3rd

\* For subjects discussed, see Part I.

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
1917. AUG. 4th	.. ..	.. ..	Liberia declares war on Germany. (See May 5th)	Baron de Broqueville, Belgian Minister for War, resigns and succeeds Baron Beyens as Minister for Foreign Affairs Lieutenant-General A. de Ceuninck appointed Belgian Minister for War	.. ..	.. ..	1917. AUG. 4th
5th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Herr Richard von Kühlmann appointed German Foreign Minister	.. ..	5th
6th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	M. Kerenski definitely appointed Prime Minister of Russia. (See July 19th)	.. ..	.. ..	6th
9th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Count Esterhazy, Hungarian Premier, resigns	.. ..	9th
10th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	British Labour Party decide to send delegates to a "consultative" conference at Stockholm	.. ..	.. ..	10th
13th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	British Government refuse passports for Stockholm Conference	.. ..	.. ..	13th
14th	.. ..	.. ..	China declares war on Germany and Austria Hungary. (See March 14th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	14th
17th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	M. Cochin succeeded by M. Métin as French Under-Secretary for Blockade	.. ..	.. ..	17th
18th	.. ..	.. ..	British, French, and Italian Governments conclude provisional arrangement with regard to future policy in Asia Minor	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	18th
21st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Ministry of Reconstruction formed in Great Britain	Dr. Wekerle appointed Hungarian Premier	.. ..	21st
SEPT. 4th	Anglo-French Conference in London regarding assistance to Italy	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	SEPT. 4th
6th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Sir Eric Geddes appointed First Lord of the Admiralty	.. ..	.. ..	6th
8th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	General Kornilov heads revolt against Russian Provisional Government and marches on Petrograd	.. ..	.. ..	8th
9th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	M. Ribot, French Premier and Foreign Minister, resigns	.. ..	.. ..	9th
10th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	M. Kerenski assumes Dictatorship of Russia, and proclaims Kornilov a traitor	.. ..	.. ..	10th

**POLITICAL  
1917.**

136

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
1917. SEPT. 12th	.. ..	.. ..	Central Powers proclaim grant of temporary Constitution to Poland	M. Painlevé succeeds M. Ribot as French Premier M. Ribot re-appointed French Foreign Minister	.. ..	.. ..	1917. SEPT. 12th
18th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	General Kornilov's revolt collapses	.. ..	.. ..	18th
14th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	General Kornilov surrenders to the Russian Provisional Government	.. ..	.. ..	14th
15th	.. ..	.. ..	Russia proclaimed a Republic by the Provisional Government	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	15th
20th	.. ..	.. ..	Council of Trans-Caucasian Peoples proclaim Trans-Caucasia a Federal Republic. (See May 26th, 1918)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	20th
21st	.. ..	.. ..	Costa Rica severs diplomatic relations with Germany	Count Bernstorff's correspondence re German intrigues published	.. ..	.. ..	21st
25th	Anglo-French Conference at Boulogne on the military situation*	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	25th
OCT. 5th	.. ..	.. ..	Peru severs diplomatic relations with Germany	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	OCT. 5th
7th	.. ..	.. ..	Uruguay severs diplomatic relations with Germany	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	7th
9th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Hussein Kamel, Sultan of Egypt, dies: succeeded by Ahmed Fuad, his youngest brother	9th
12th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Canadian War Cabinet formed Compulsory Service Act comes into force in Canada	.. ..	.. ..	12th
15th	Polish Regency Council appointed	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	15th
23rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	M. Barthou succeeds M. Ribot as French Foreign Minister	.. ..	.. ..	23rd
24th	12th Battle of the Isonzo begins	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	24th
25th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Signor Boselli, Italian Premier, resigns	.. ..	.. ..	25th
28th	.. ..	.. ..	Brazil declares war on Germany. (See April 11th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	28th

\* For subjects discussed see Part I.



Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
1917. OCT. 29th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Signor Orlando succeeds Signor Boselli as Italian Premier	.. ..	.. ..	1917. OCT. 29th
30th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Count Hertling succeeds Dr. Michaelis as German Imperial Chancellor. (See July 14th)	.. ..	30th
NOV. 1st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Ministry of National Service formed in Great Britain	.. ..	.. ..	NOV. 1st
3rd	Arrival of French troops in Italy announced	.. ..	Agreement concluded between British, French and Italian Governments for provision of tonnage for the Allied food programme	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	3rd
4th	Arrival of British troops in Italy announced	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	4th
7th	Allied Conference at Rapallo (Italy)*	.. ..	.. ..	General Diaz succeeds General Cadorna as Italian Commander-in-Chief	.. ..	.. ..	7th
8th	Bolshevik coup d'état in Petrograd. M. Lenin and M. Trotski assume power	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	8th
13th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Kerenki's forces defeated by Bolsheviks near Petrograd	.. ..	.. ..	13th
14th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	M. Painlevé, French Premier and War Minister, resigns M. Barthou, French Foreign Minister, resigns	.. ..	.. ..	14th
15th	.. ..	Japanese Government unable to comply with request of British Government that two Japanese battle cruisers should join the Grand Fleet in the North Sea	British Government give pledge in House of Commons that restitution of Alsace - Lorraine is a War Aim. (See February 15th)	M. Kerenki flees from Petrograd	.. ..	.. ..	15th
16th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	M. Clemenceau succeeds M. Painlevé as French Premier and War Minister. (See September 12th) M. Stephen Pichon appointed French Foreign Minister M. Jonnart succeeds M. Métin as French Minister for Blockade. (See Part I)	.. ..	.. ..	16th
18th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Death of General Sir S. Maude at Baghdad	.. ..	.. ..	18th

\* Inception of Supreme War Council.

**POLITICAL  
1917.**

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
1917. NOV. 20th	.. ..	.. ..	Ukrainian People's Republic proclaimed	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	1917. NOV. 20th
21st	Armistice par- tialers begun by Russian Bolshe- vik Government with Central Powers	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	21st
23rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	M. Lebrun succeeds M. Jonnart as French Minister for Blockade	.. ..	.. ..	23rd
24th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Ain ed Douleh succeeds Ala es Sultaneh as Per- sian Prime Min- ister	24th
25th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Passage of the Rovuma ( <i>East Africa</i> ) by Colonel von Lettow-Vor- beck's force	.. ..	.. ..	25th
27th	Members of Su- preme Council ap- pointed ( <i>General Sir Henry Wilson, General Foch, General Cadorna and General Bliss</i> )  First meeting of Russian and Ger- man delegates behind German lines to arrange for armistice	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	27th
28th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Estonia declared independent by the local Diet. (See <i>January 13th, 1918</i> )	28th
29th	First meeting of Great Inter- Allied Conference opens in Paris	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	29th
30th	Austria-Hungarian Government ac- cept Bolshevik proposals to ne- gotiate for an armistice and peace	.. ..	.. ..	Allied Naval Con- ference formed in London	.. ..	.. ..	30th
DEC. 1st	Permanent Inter- Allied Supreme War Council inaugurated	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	DEC. 1st
2nd	Suspension of hostilities be- tween Russian and German armies begins*	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	2nd
3rd	First session of armistice dele- gates at Brest- Litovsk—Bolshe- vik Russia and Bulgaria, Ger- many, Austria- Hungary and Turkey	.. ..	.. ..	Allied Conference in Paris resolve to establish an Allied Maritime Transport Coun- cil	.. ..	.. ..	3rd

\* See note in Part I.

EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.				OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			
Date.	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	Date.
1917. DEC. 8th	Hostilities between Rumania and Central Powers suspended	.. ..	Truce arranged between Russia and Central Powers from 7th to 17th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	1917. DEC. 8th
	Negotiations at Brest-Litovsk suspended		Finland declares independence				
7th	Truce between Russia and Central Powers comes into operation officially	.. ..	United States of America declare war on Austria - Hungary	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	7th
			Ecuador severs diplomatic relations with Germany				
9th	Jerusalem surrenders to British forces	.. ..	Armistice ("Truce of Focani") signed between Rumania and Central Powers	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	9th
10th	Hostilities between Rumania and the Central Powers cease	.. ..	Panama declares war on Austria-Hungary	Dr. S. Cardoso da Paes succeeds Dr. A. A. da Costa as Portuguese Prime Minister	.. ..	.. ..	10th
11th	General Allenby makes formal entry into Jerusalem	.. ..	.. ..	Russian Constituent Assembly meet in Petrograd. (See 13th)	.. ..	.. ..	11th
				Revolution in Portugal: Dr. Machado Guimaraes, Portuguese President, deposed			
13th	Armistice negotiations at Brest-Litovsk resumed	.. ..	.. ..	Constituent Assembly (see 11th) dispersed by Bolsheviks	.. ..	.. ..	13th
15th	.. ..	.. ..	Armistice signed at Brest-Litovsk between Russian Bolshevik Government and Central Powers to begin noon, December 17th, and terminate January 14th, 1918	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	15th
16th	.. ..	.. ..	Cuba declares war on Austria-Hungary	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	16th
17th	.. ..	.. ..	British Government give the King of the Hejaz written assurance of the future independence of the Arab people	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	17th
22nd	Peace negotiations between Russian Bolshevik Government and Bulgaria, Central Powers and Turkey opened at Brest-Litovsk	.. ..	Secret Convention signed at Brest-Litovsk between Germany and Russian Bolshevik Government concerning Poland	General Guillaumat succeeds General Sarrail as Commander-in-Chief at Salonika. (See January 16th, 1918)	.. ..	.. ..	22nd

**POLITICAL  
1917-18.**

140

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
1917. DEC. 23rd	.. ..	.. ..	<b>Independent Moldavian Republic</b> ( <i>Bessarabia</i> ) proclaimed at Kishinev. ( <i>See April 9th, 1918</i> )	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	1917. DEC. 23rd
26th	} .. ..	.. ..	.. ..	} Admiral Sir Rosslyn Wemyss succeeds Admiral Sir John Jellicoe as First Sea Lord	} .. ..	} .. ..	} 26th 27th
27th							
28th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	French Foreign Minister in speech outlines French war aims	.. ..	.. ..	28th
1918. JAN. 1st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Dr. A. da Silva Paes appointed Acting President of Portugal	.. ..	.. ..	1918. JAN. 1st
2nd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	M. Hyams succeeds Baron de Broqueville as Belgian Minister for Foreign Affairs	.. ..	.. ..	2nd
3rd	Ukraine delegation reaches Brest-Litovsk	.. ..	.. ..	Air Ministry formed in Great Britain	.. ..	.. ..	3rd
4th	<i>British hospital ship "Evea" sunk by submarine in Bristol Channel</i>	British Government in message to the King of the Hejaz declare intentions with regard to future status of Palestine Allied request for surrender of Dutch ships in Allied ports formulated. ( <i>See March 7th</i> )	<b>Russian Bolshevik Government and French and Swedish Governments recognise the independence of Finland.</b> ( <i>See December 6th, 1917</i> )	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	4th
5th	Negotiations suspended on Russian front: Bolshevik demand made for meetings to be held at Stockholm	.. ..	.. ..	British Premier (Mr. Lloyd George) in speech to trade union delegates outlines British war aims. ( <i>See December 28th, 1917</i> )	.. ..	.. ..	5th
8th	Russian Bolshevik Government withdraw demand of 5th and resume negotiations at Brest-Litovsk  President Wilson delivers message to Congress laying down the "Fourteen Points"	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	8th
10th	.. ..	British Government assure Russian Bolshevik Government of their support in the creation of an independent Poland	Danish and Norwegian Governments recognise the independence of Finland	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	10th

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
1918. JAN. 12th	.. ..	.. ..	Latvia declares independence	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	1918. JAN. 12th
13th	.. ..	.. ..	Estonian Government declare Independence. (See November 28th, 1917)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	13th
18th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Russian Constituent Assembly again meet in Petrograd. (See December 18th, 1917)	.. ..	.. ..	18th
19th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Russian Constituent Assembly again forcibly dissolved by Bolsheviki	.. ..	Mustaufi ul Mamelek succeeds Ained Douleh as Persian Prime Minister  Mushaver ul Mamelek succeeds Ala es Sultaneh as Persian Foreign Minister	19th
22nd	Russian Bolshevik Government accuse Central Powers of falsification of reports of proceedings	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	22nd
23rd	Negotiations between Russian Bolshevik Government and Central Powers again suspended	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	23rd
24th	Count Hertling and Count Czernin (German Imperial Chancellor and Austrian Foreign Minister) make public replies to statements of President Wilson and Mr. Lloyd George on War Aims. (See 5th and 8th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	24th
27th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	General Dunster-ville's Mission leaves Baghdad for North-West Persia	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..
28th	.. ..	.. ..	Russian Bolshevik Government sever diplomatic relations with Rumania	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	28th
30th	Negotiations between Russian Bolshevik Government and Central Powers again resumed	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	30th
FEB. 1st	.. ..	.. ..	Central Powers recognise The Ukraine Republic. (See November 20th, 1917)	Extension of British East Persia cordon into Khorasan begins	.. ..	.. ..	FEB. 1st

**POLITICAL  
1918.**

EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.				OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			
Date.	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	Date.
1918. FEB. 3rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	British Government announce enlargement of powers of Supreme War Council at Versailles	.. ..	.. ..	1918. FEB. 3rd
4th	.. ..	.. ..	British Government make declaration to King of the Hejaz reaffirming their pledges as to freeing the Arab peoples	General Alexeiev with Don Cossacks moves towards Moscow against the Bolshevik forces. (See 13th)	.. ..	.. ..	4th
6th	.. ..	German Government send ultimatum to Rumania demanding peace negotiations within four days	.. ..	M. Bratianu, Rumanian Premier, resigns	.. ..	.. ..	6th
9th	.. ..	.. ..	Peace signed at Brest-Litovsk between Bulgaria, Central Powers and Turkey and The Ukraine Rada, also supplementary Treaty between Central Powers and The Ukraine	General Averescu, as Premier and Foreign Minister, forms new Rumanian Cabinet	.. ..	.. ..	9th
10th	.. ..	.. ..	M. Trotski announces that state of war between Russia and Central Powers, Bulgaria and Turkey is ended, but that Russia will not sign formal Peace Treaty	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	10th
11th	President Wilson delivers message to Congress laying down four additional points. (See January 8th and October 8th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	11th
13th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	General Alexeiev (see 4th) defeated by Bolsheviki; General Kaledin commits suicide	.. ..	.. ..	13th
15th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Representatives of Allied Governments arrange establishment of the "Allied Maritime Transport Council"	.. ..	.. ..	15th
17th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	General Dunster-ville's Mission arrives at Enzeli (North-West Persia)	.. ..	.. ..	17th

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
1918. <b>FEB.</b> 18th	Armistice terminates on Russian front: Germany resumes hostilities	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	1918. <b>FEB.</b> 18th
	<i>Dvinsk taken by German forces</i>						
19th	.. ..	.. ..	Russian Bolsheviki Government notify willingness to sign Peace Treaty with Germany	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	19th
20th	.. ..	British Foreign Minister ( <i>Mr. Balfour</i> ) informs Polish National Committee that Great Britain does not accept the Treaty between The Ukraine and Central Powers. ( <i>See 9th</i> )	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	20th
21st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Ministry of Information formed in Great Britain	.. ..	.. ..	21st
23rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Inter-Allied Labour and Socialist Conference in London pass resolution as to War Aims	.. ..	.. ..	23rd
24th	<i>Dorpat (Estonia) taken by German forces</i>	.. ..	.. ..	German commerce-raider "Wolf" returns to Germany. ( <i>See December 1st, 1916</i> )	.. ..	.. ..	24th
25th	Peace negotiations begun at Bukharest  <i>Pernau, Revel and Pskoff taken by German forces</i>	British Government inform M. Tonisson that they are prepared provisionally to recognise independence of Estonia until the future status of Estonia is settled by the Peace Congress	Military Convention signed at Dobruisk between Germany and Poland	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	25th
26th	<i>British hospital ship "Glenart Castle" sunk by submarine in Bristol Channel.</i>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	26th
28th	Negotiations again resumed between Russian Bolsheviki Government and Central Powers: hostilities nominally cease	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	28th
<b>MARCH</b> 1st	.. ..	.. ..	Treaty of Peace and Amity signed between Finnish Social Republic of Workmen and the Russian Federal Soviet Republic*	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<b>MARCH</b> 1st

\* From this date the Finnish Civil War may be said to start. (*See May 7th.*)

**POLITICAL  
1918.**

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
<b>1918.</b> <b>MARCH</b>							<b>1918.</b> <b>MARCH</b>
2nd	Kiev ( <i>The Ukraine</i> ) captured by German forces (1st/3rd)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	German force landed in the Aaland Islands ( <i>at request of Finnish Government</i> )	.. ..	2nd
3rd	.. ..	.. ..	Peace signed between Bolshevik Russia and Central Powers, Bulgaria and Turkey at Brest-Litovsk, together with supplementary Treaties by the Signatories	Mesched ( <i>East Persia</i> ) occupied by troops of the British East Persia Cordon*	German Government officially notify Swedish Government of occupation of the Aaland Islands. ( <i>See 2nd</i> )	.. ..	3rd
5th	.. ..	.. ..	Preliminary Treaty of Peace between Rumania and Central Powers, Bulgaria and Turkey signed at Buchea. ( <i>See May 7th</i> )	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	5th
7th	.. ..	Final Allied Note presented to The Netherlands Government <i>re</i> surrender of Dutch ships in Allied ports ( <i>See January 4th</i> )	Peace signed at Berlin between Germany and Finland	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	7th
8th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	M. Chicherin appointed Russian Foreign Minister, and M. Trotaki appointed Minister for War	8th
9th	.. ..	.. ..	Treaty of Peace signed between Rumania and Bolshevik Russia	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	9th
10th	British hospital ship "Gisildford Castle" torpedoed in Bristol Channel	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	10th
11th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	First meeting of "Allied Maritime Transport Council."	.. ..	.. ..	11th
12th	Erzerum retaken by Turkish forces. ( <i>See February 16th, 1918</i> )	.. ..	.. ..	General Averescu, Rumanian Premier and Foreign Minister, resigns	.. ..	.. ..	12th
13th	Odessa occupied by German forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	13th
14th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Congress of Soviets meet at Moscow and decide to ratify treaty of peace with Central Powers. ( <i>See 3rd</i> )	14th

\* Approximate date.



Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
<b>1918.</b> <b>MARCH</b> 15th	.. ..	.. ..	Germany proclaims protectorate over an independent Kurland	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<b>1918.</b> <b>MARCH</b> 15th
17th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<i>Nicolaiev (South Russia) taken by German forces</i>	.. ..	17th
18th	.. ..	Entente Governments issue Note refusing to recognise Russo-German Peace Treaty  Dutch Government accept with reservations the Allied terms for use of Dutch shipping in United States and Entente ports. (See 7th and 21st)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	18th
20th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Allied Blockade Committee formed	.. ..	.. ..	20th
21st	<i>Great German Offensive in France begins</i>	.. ..	.. ..	M. Marghilonian appointed Rumanian Premier  M. Constantine Arian appointed Rumanian Foreign Minister  Dutch ships in British ports requisitioned by British Government, and Dutch ships in United States ports requisitioned by United States Government	.. ..	.. ..	21st
23rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<i>Paris first shelled by long-range gun (from Crépy-en-Valois, 75 miles distant). (See August 15th)</i>	.. ..	.. ..	23rd
26th	.. ..	.. ..	Doullens Agreement concluded. Decision taken to appoint General Foch to co-ordinate efforts of British and French Armies. (See April 14th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	26th
<b>APRIL</b> 1st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Enzeli ( <i>Persia</i> ) evacuated by Russian forces*	German Expeditionary Force to Finland leaves Danzig	.. ..	<b>APRIL</b> 1st
3rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	German Expeditionary Force landed in South Finland	.. ..	3rd
5th	<i>Japanese and British marines land at Vladivostok</i>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	5th
8th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<i>Kharkov (South Russia) taken by German forces</i>	.. ..	8th

\* See note in Part II (Military).

**POLITICAL  
1918.**

146

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
<b>1918. APRIL 9th</b>	<i>Battles of the Lys begin</i>	.. ..	<b>National Council of the Moldavian Republic (Bessarabia) pass Act of Union with Rumania, with stipulation for local autonomy</b>	.. ..	Count Mirbach appointed German Ambassador at Moscow	.. ..	<b>1918. APRIL 9th</b>
10th	.. ..	.. ..	<b>Agreement reached between Italy and the Yugo-Slavs</b>  Settlement Treaty between Germany and Turkey ratified at Berlin. (See January 11th, 1917)	<b>Third Military Service Act passed in British Parliament. Military age limit raised to 50 and conscription extended to Ireland</b>	.. ..	.. ..	10th
11th	Emperor of Austria's letter published. (See March 31st, 1917)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	11th
13th	.. ..	Finnish Government announce that all German troops landed in Finland had been despatched at their request	United Diets of Baltic Provinces adopt resolution to form themselves into a separate State within the German Empire	.. ..	Helsingfors captured by German forces	.. ..	13th
14th	General Foch appointed Commander-in-Chief of Allied Armies in France*	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	14th
15th	<i>Batum (Georgia) occupied by Turkish forces</i>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Count Czernin, Austro-Hungarian Foreign Minister, resigns	.. ..	15th
16th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Ukraine Government issue protest against union of Bessarabia and Rumania. (See 9th and 23rd)	16th
17th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Baron Burian appointed Austro-Hungarian Foreign Minister  Dr. Wekerle, Hungarian Premier, resigns	.. ..	17th
18th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Third Military Service Act comes into operation in Great Britain	.. ..	.. ..	18th
19th	German forces enter the Crimea	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	19th
20th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Lord Milner succeeds Lord Derby as Secretary of State for War	.. ..	.. ..	20th
21st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Count Motono, Japanese Minister for Foreign Affairs, resigns	.. ..	.. ..	21st

\* The Belgian forces were not placed under the command of General Foch.

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
<b>1918.</b> <b>APRIL</b> 22nd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Baron Goto appointed Japanese Minister for Foreign Affairs	.. ..	The Trans-Caucasian Council decide to declare independence ( <i>night 22nd/23rd</i> )	<b>1918.</b> <b>APRIL.</b> 22nd
23rd	.. ..	.. ..	Guatemala declares war on Germany	.. ..	.. ..	Russian Bolshevik Government issue protest against union of Bessarabia and Rumania. ( <i>See 9th</i> )	23rd
27th	<i>Kars (Georgia) occupied by Turkish forces</i>  First contingent of Italian troops arrive on French front*	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Dr. Wekerle again appointed Hungarian Prime Minister	.. ..	27th
29th	German Government establish a military dictatorship in The Ukraine. General Skoropadski proclaimed Hetman	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	29th
30th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Viborg ( <i>Finland</i> ) captured by German and Finnish force	.. ..	30th
<b>MAY</b> 1st	Sevastopol occupied by German forces  <i>Part of Russian Black Sea Fleet seized by the Germans</i>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<b>MAY</b> 1st
2nd	.. ..	.. ..	Agreement concluded as to export of sand and gravel from The Netherlands for German use	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	2nd
3rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Samsam es Sultaneh succeeds Mustaufi ul Mamslek as Persian Prime Minister	3rd
4th	.. ..	.. ..	Armistice signed at Korenevo between Russia and The Ukraine ( <i>German-Ukrainian Command</i> ). ( <i>See June 12th</i> )	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	4th
6th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Turco - German delegates arrive at Batum to negotiate peace with the Georgians and Armenians. ( <i>See June 8th</i> )	6th

\* Approximate date.

**POLITICAL  
1918.**

148

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
1918. MAY 7th	Frederickshamn (South Finland) captured by Finnish White Guards. End of Finnish Civil War	.. ..	Final Treaty of Peace signed between Rumania and Bulgaria and Central Powers and Turkey, together with various supplementary Treaties between the separate contracting parties. (See March 5th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	1918. MAY 7th
8th	.. ..	.. ..	Nicaragua declares war on Germany and Austria-Hungary	.. ..	Rostov (South Russia) captured by German forces	.. ..	8th
9th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Joint Trade Committee of Entente Powers formed in Holland Dr. da Silva Paes elected Portuguese President	.. ..	M. Ustemovich proclaimed President of The Ukraine. (General Skoropadski remains Hetman)	9th
11th	.. ..	.. ..	Peace signed in Berlin between Finland and Turkey	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	11th
12th	.. ..	.. ..	Military Treaty ("Waffenbund") signed between Germany and Austria-Hungary	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	12th
15th	.. ..	.. ..	Agreement between Entente Powers, Japan and China against German penetration in Far East announced	Dr. S. B. C. da Paes, Portuguese Premier, resigns	.. ..	.. ..	15th
16th	.. ..	.. ..	Agreement signed at Pekin between China and Japan for military co-operation against German and Bolshevik aggression	Senhor J. T. de Sousa Barboza appointed Portuguese Secretary of the Interior*	.. ..	.. ..	16th
17th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Sinn Fein leaders arrested in Ireland and interned	.. ..	.. ..	17th
18th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Alexandropol (Georgia) occupied by Turkish forces	.. ..	18th
19th	.. ..	.. ..	Agreement signed between China and Japan for naval co-operation	German air raid on British camps and hospitals at Etaples	.. ..	.. ..	19th
23rd	.. ..	.. ..	Costa Rica declares war on Germany	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	23rd

\* See footnote in Part I.

EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.						OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.						
Date.	General.		Diplomatic Correspondence.		Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.		Central Powers.		Neutrals and Miscellaneous.		Date.
1918.												1918.
<b>MAY</b>												<b>MAY</b>
21th	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	24th
						General Poole lands at Murmansk to organise the North Russia Expeditionary Force						
25th	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	25th
						British Government publish account of Irish-German plots						
26th	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	26th
					Trans-Caucasian Federal Government (see September 20th, 1917) dissolved							
					Georgia declares independence and forms a national government							
					Tatar National Council proclaim establishment of a "Republic of Azerbaijan"							
					Armenian National Council assume charge of Armenian affairs							
29th	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	29th
					Peace Treaty signed at Vienna between Austria-Hungary and Finland							
31st	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	31st
						M. G. Cooreman succeeds Baron de Broqueville as Belgian Prime Minister			Samsam es Sultaneh, Persian Prime Minister, resigns			
<b>JUNE</b>												<b>JUNE</b>
3rd	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3rd
					British, French, and Italian Governments make declarations supporting national aspirations of Poles, Czechoslovaks, and Yugoslavs							
4th	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4th
					The Don Cossacks declare independence	British marines landed at Pechenga (North Russia)						
6th	<i>Dutch hospital ship "Koningin Regentes" sunk by mine or torpedo</i>	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	6th
7th	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	7th
						British force landed at Kem (North Russia). (See May 24th)						
						Omsk (Siberia) occupied by Czechoslovak forces						
8th	Russian Bolshevik Government order Entente forces in North Russia to leave the country. (See 4th, and May 24th)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	8th
					Georgian Government sign Peace Treaty with Germany			German Expeditionary Force to the Caucasus landed at Poti (Georgia)				
					Georgian Government and Armenian National Council sign Peace Treaties with Turkey. (See May 6th and 26th)							

**POLITICAL  
1918.**

150

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
1918. JUNE 9th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	First sitting of Anglo - German Conference at The Hague on prisoners of war	1918. JUNE 9th
12th	.. ..	.. ..	Armistice concluded at Kiev between whole State of The Ukraine and Russian Bolshevik Republic. (See May 4th)	.. ..	Tifis (Georgia) occupied by a German force	.. ..	12th
14th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Tabriz (North Persia) again occupied by Turkish forces. (See January 30th, 1915)	.. ..	14th
15th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	15th
18th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Russian battleship "Scobodnaya Rosstya" destroyed in Black Sea to avoid surrender to the Germans	M. Radoslavov, Bulgarian Premier, resigns. M. Malinov appointed Premier and Foreign Minister	.. ..	18th
20th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Samsam es Sultaneh reappointed Persian Prime Minister	20th
21st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Dr. Ernst Ritter von Seidler, Austrian Premier, resigns	.. ..	21st
23rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	British Expeditionary Forces "Syren" and "Elope" join the North Russia Expeditionary Force at Murmansk. (See May 21st)	.. ..	.. ..	23rd
27th	British hospital ship "Llandoverly Castle" torpedoed and sunk off Irish coast	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	27th
29th	.. ..	.. ..	United States Government announce their view that all branches of the Slav races should be completely freed from German and Austrian rule	Murman Railway seized by Allied forces as far as Soroki	.. ..	.. ..	29th
30th	First contingent of United States troops arrive in Italy	.. ..	Treaty signed between the Czechoslovaks and Italy; Italy recognises Czechoslovak Council and their jurisdiction over nationals  Murman Soviet (Sovdep) decide to support the Entente against the Bolshevik Government. (See 8th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	30th

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
1918. JULY 3rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Death of Sultan Mohammed V of Turkey. Mohammed VI succeeds to the throne	.. ..	1918. JULY 3rd
4th	.. ..	.. ..	Siberian Council declare independence	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	4th
6th	.. ..	.. ..	Declaration of Siberian independence cancelled	.. ..	German Ambassador at Moscow (Count Mirbach) murdered	.. ..	6th
7th	.. ..	.. ..	Agreement signed between France, Great Britain, United States of America and Murman Sovdep concerning Allied expedition to Murman coast	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	7th
9th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Admiral von Hintze succeeds Herr von Kühlmann as German Foreign Minister	.. ..	9th
10th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	New Government formed at Vladivostok under General Horvat. (See August 24th)	.. ..	.. ..	10th
12th	.. ..	.. ..	Haiti declares war on Germany	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	12th
13th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Irkutsk (Siberia) occupied by Czecho - Slovak forces	.. ..	.. ..	13th
14th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Kazan (East Russia) taken by Czecho - Slovak forces	.. ..	.. ..	14th
15th	.. ..	British Government protest against sand and gravel agreement between Germany and The Netherlands	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	15th
16th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Field - Marshal Conrad von Hötzendorf (Commander in - Chief Austro - Hungarian Armies) relieved of his command	Ex-Tsar of Russia (Nicholas II), ex-Tsarites and family murdered at Ekaterinburg	16th
18th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Sir I. Worthington-Evans succeeds Lord Robert Cecil as British Minister for Blockade	.. ..	.. ..	18th
19th	.. ..	.. ..	Honduras declares war on Germany	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	19th
26th	Coup d'état at Baku. Bolshevik Government replaced by Central Caspian Dictatorship	British Government declare to M. Petrov that they have no intention of infringing the territorial integrity of Russia	.. ..	Troops of French Expeditionary Force join the North Russia Expeditionary Force at Murmansk	.. ..	.. ..	26th

**POLITICAL  
1918.**

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
1918. JULY 30th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Field-Marshal von Eichhorn (Commanding German Army in The Ukraine) assassinated in Kiev	.. ..	1918. JULY 30th
AUG. 1st	Entente Expeditionary Force attack and capture the defences of Archangel	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	AUG. 1st
2nd	Pro-Entente Revolution in Archangel Entente forces enter Archangel	.. ..	.. ..	Japanese Government decide to land troops at Vladivostok. (See 11th)	.. ..	.. ..	2nd
3rd	British ambulance transport "Warrilda" sunk by submarine	.. ..	.. ..	British troops land at Vladivostok	.. ..	Samsam es Sultaneh, Persian Prime Minister, resigns	3rd
4th	British force arrives at Baku Bolshevik Committee at Enzeli arrested by British military authorities. (See July 26th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	4th
6th	.. ..	.. ..	British Government issue Declaration to Russian peoples stating that they have no intention of interfering in Russian politics	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	6th
7th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Vossuq ed Douleh appointed Persian Prime Minister	7th
9th	Battle of Amiens begins	British Government inform Finnish Government that they are in no way hostile to Finnish aspirations on the Murman Coast and in Karelia	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	8th
10th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Mushaver ul Mamelek, Persian Foreign Minister, resigns	10th
11th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	First Japanese contingents arrive at Vladivostok. (See 2nd)	.. ..	Mushaver ul Mamelek reappointed Persian Foreign Minister	11th
13th	.. ..	.. ..	The Czecho-Slovaks declare war on Germany British Government recognise the Czecho-Slovaks as an allied nation	.. ..	Vice-Admiral von Behncke succeeds Admiral von Capelle as German Minister of Marine	.. ..	13th
15th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Last bombardment of Paris by German long-range gun. (See March 23rd)	.. ..	.. ..	15th
17th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Slovene National Council meet at Ljubljana (Lai-back)	17th



Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties, and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
1918. AUG. 24th	<i>Battle of Dukhovskaya (Eastern Siberia) (23rd/24th)</i>	.. ..	.. ..	<i>Coup d'état by General Horvat at Vladivostok. (See July 10th)</i>	.. ..	.. ..	1918. AUG. 24th
27th	.. ..	.. ..	German and Russian Bolshevik Governments conclude complementary Treaty of Peace. (See March 3rd)	<i>Krasnovodsk (Caspian) occupied by British force</i>	.. ..	.. ..	27th
31st	Captain Cromie, R.N., British Naval Attaché murdered by Bolsheviks in British Embassy at Petrograd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	31st
SEPT. 2nd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<i>Italian contingent land at Murmansk to join Allied Expeditionary Force</i>	.. ..	.. ..	SEPT. 2nd
3rd	.. ..	.. ..	United States Government recognise the Czecho-Slovaks as possessing a <i>de facto</i> Government	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	3rd
4th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<i>United States contingent land at Murmansk to join Allied Expeditionary Force</i>	.. ..	Hsu - Shih - Chang elected President of China	4th
14th	} <i>British force evacuates Baku</i> }	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	14th
15th							15th
16th	<i>Battle of the Dobropolje begins (15th/16th)</i>	Austrian Government send Note to United States Government suggesting an "unofficial" peace conference	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	16th
16th	.. ..	German Government make definite peace offer to Belgium	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	16th
16th	.. ..	President Wilson sends reply to Austrian Peace Note rejecting suggestion for a peace conference	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	16th
19th	<i>Battles of Megiddo (Palestine) begin</i>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	19th
25th	.. ..	.. ..	Yugo-Slav State recognised as independent by Italy	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	25th
27th	.. ..	Bulgarian Government ask Entente Powers for an armistice	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	27th
28th	} .. .. }	.. ..	.. ..	Takashi Hara succeeds Count Terauchi as Japanese Prime Minister	.. ..	.. ..	28th
28th				Count Yasuya Uchida succeeds Baron Goto as Japanese Foreign Minister			28th
28th				Lieutenant-General Giichi Tanaka succeeds Lieutenant-General Kenichi Oshima as Japanese Minister for War			28th
30th*	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	30th*

\* Continued next page.

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
1918. SEPT. 30th (contd.)	Hostilities between Bulgaria and Entente Powers cease at 12 noon	.. ..	Armistice between Bulgaria and Entente Powers signed	Canadian contingent land at Archangel to join Allied Expeditionary Force	Count Hertling and all German Secretaries of State resign	.. ..	1918. SEPT. 30th (contd.)
OCT. 1st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Damascus taken by British and Arab forces.	.. ..	.. ..	OCT. 1st
4th	.. ..	German and Austro-Hungarian Governments send Notes to President Wilson proposing an armistice	.. ..	Berat (Albania) retaken by Italian forces. (See August 26th) General Ironside takes over command of Allied forces at Archangel	King Ferdinand of Bulgaria abdicates in favour of his son Prince Boris Prince Max of Baden appointed German Imperial Chancellor and succeeds Admiral von Hintze as Foreign Minister	.. ..	4th
5th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Yugo-Slav delegates meet at Agram and decide on the formation of a United National Council. (See 17th)	5th
6th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Sidon (Syria) occupied by British forces	.. ..	.. ..	6th
7th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Beirut (Syria) occupied by French forces. Elbasan (Albania) taken by Italian forces.	.. ..	.. ..	7th
8th	.. ..	President Wilson replies to Note of German Government, and demands evacuation of occupied territories as first condition of armistice	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	8th
9th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	General Scheuch succeeds General von Stein as German Minister for War	.. ..	9th
10th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Irish mail boat "Leinster" sunk by submarine	.. ..	.. ..	10th
11th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Feng - Kuo - Chang, President of China, retires	11th
12th	.. ..	German Government reply to President Wilson's Note accepting conditions	British Government recognise the Polish National Army as autonomous, allied, and co-belligerent	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	12th
13th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Izzet Pasha succeeds Talaat Pasha as Turkish Grand Vizier	.. ..	13th

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
1918. OCT. 14th	.. ..	President Wilson replies to German Government attaching further military conditions to terms of armistice, and warning against further breaches of laws of war, and insists on dealing only with a democratic Government	.. ..	<i>Durazzo, Novi Bazar and Ipak retaken by Italian forces</i>	.. ..	.. ..	1918. OCT. 14th
		Turkish Government Note to President Wilson re Armistice		<i>British troops from Vladivostok reach Irkutsk (Siberia)</i>			
16th	.. ..	.. ..	Austrian Emperor issues manifesto proclaiming a Federal State (excluding Hungary)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	16th
18th	.. ..	President Wilson replies to Austro-Hungarian Note of 4th. (See 27th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	18th
20th	<i>Belgian coast completely reoccupied by Allied forces</i>	German Government reply to President Wilson's Note of 14th accepting proposal contained therein	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	20th
21st	.. ..	.. ..	The Czecho-Slovaks declare independence	.. ..	.. ..	The Ban of Croatia refuses offer of Military Governor of Agram to suppress the Yugo-Slav National Council	21st
23rd	.. ..	President Wilson sends reply to German Note of the 20th and agrees to submit the matter to the Allied and Associated Governments	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	23rd
24th	<i>Battle of Vittorio Veneto begins</i>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Dr. Wekerle, Hungarian Premier, resigns	.. ..	24th
25th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Count Andrássy succeeds Baron Burian as Austro-Hungarian Foreign Minister	.. ..	25th
26th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<i>Aleppo taken by British forces</i>	.. ..	King of Montenegro issues manifesto in favour of a confederated Yugo-Slavia, with autonomous States	26th
27th	.. ..	German Government acknowledge President Wilson's Note of 23rd	.. ..	.. ..	General von Ludendorff resigns. (See August 29th, 1918)	.. ..	27th
		Austro-Hungarian Government send further Note to President Wilson. (See 4th and 18th)					
		Austrian Government ask Italy for an armistice					

**POLITICAL  
1918.**

156

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
1918. OCT. 29th	.. ..	.. ..	Yugo-Slav National Council at Agram repudiate Imperial policy and declare the independence of the Yugo-Slavs	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	1918. OCT. 29th
30th	Turkish army on the Tigris surrenders to the British forces	.. ..	Armistice between Turkey and Entente Powers signed at Mudros  Croatian Congress ("Sabor") unanimously adhere to Yugo-Slav declaration of independence	.. ..	.. ..	"National Council of Fiume" proclaim the independence of the city and announce desire for union with Italy  Fiume surrendered to the Croats by the Hungarian authorities	30th
31st	Hostilities between the Entente and Turkey cease at 12 noon	.. ..	.. ..	<i>Scutari (Albania) retaken by Italian forces. (See January 23rd, 1916)</i>	Austrian Emperor makes over the Austro-Hungarian Fleet to the Yugo-Slav National Council  Count Tisza assassinated in Vienna.  Revolutions break out in Vienna and Budapest	.. ..	31st
NOV. 1st	Belgrade retaken by Serbian forces	.. ..	State of war begins between The Ukraine and Poland	.. ..	Independent Hungarian Government formed, with Count Karolyi as Premier  Baron von Flotow succeeds Count Andrassy as Austro-Hungarian Foreign Minister  King Boris of Bulgaria abdicates	.. ..	NOV. 1st
2nd	<i>Last British merchant vessels sunk by submarine*</i>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Administration of Carniola taken over from the Austro-Hungarian authorities by Slovene leaders	2nd
3rd	Trieste occupied by Italian forces	Allied and Associated Governments agree to Armistice proposals submitted by President Wilson	Armistice between Austria-Hungary and the Entente signed	.. ..	Mutiny breaks out in the German Fleet at Kiel	.. ..	3rd
4th	Hostilities between Austria-Hungary and the Entente cease	.. ..	.. ..	<i>Mosul occupied by British forces</i>  <i>Antivari (Montenegro) occupied by Italian naval forces</i>	.. ..	.. ..	4th

\* "Surada" and "Murcia."

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
1918. NOV. 5th	Marshal Foch placed in supreme strategical direction of all forces operating against Germany on all fronts	President Wilson sends final Note to German Government forwarding Allies' acceptance of Armistice proposals	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Fiume (see October 30th) occupied by Italian naval forces	1918. NOV. 5th
6th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	King Peter of Serbia re-enters Belgrade	.. ..	.. ..	6th
7th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Bavaria proclaimed a Republic	Yugo-Slav Conference at Geneva decide to form a joint Yugo-Slav-Serbian Government to control military and foreign affairs	7th
8th	German armistice delegates reach Allied General Headquarters	.. ..	.. ..	M. Marghiloman, Rumanian Premier, and M. Arian, Rumanian Foreign Minister, resign	.. ..	.. ..	8th
9th	.. ..	.. ..	Joint declaration by British and French Governments regarding future of Syria and Mesopotamia  Czech forces at Ekaterinenburg proclaim national independence	Alexandretta (Syria) occupied by Allied naval forces	Revolution breaks out in Berlin  Imperial Chancellor (Prince Max of Baden) announces that the Kaiser has decided to abdicate  Prince Max appointed Regent  Herr Ebert appointed Imperial Chancellor	.. ..	9th
10th	Allied forces cross the Danube at Ruschuk and enter Rumania	.. ..	King of Rumania announces that the Rumanian nation have taken up arms again on the side of the Allies	.. ..	The Kaiser crosses the frontier into Holland	.. ..	10th
11th	Hostilities on the Western front cease at 11 a.m.	.. ..	Armistice concluded between the Entente and Germany  British Government recognise Lettish Provisional Government as independent	.. ..	.. ..	New National Government formed in Estonia	11th
12th	Allied Fleet passes through the Dardanelles	.. ..	German - Austrian Republic proclaimed	.. ..	Emperor of Austria abdicates	.. ..	12th
13th	Allied Fleet arrives at Constantinople	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	German force in East Africa receives news of Armistice	.. ..	13th

**POLITICAL  
1918.**

158

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
1918. NOV. 14th	Hostilities in East Africa cease	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Professor Masaryk elected first President of the Czechoslovak Republic	1918. NOV. 14th
15th	German cruiser "Königsberg" with German naval delegates enters the Firth of Forth to arrange surrender of the German High Seas Fleet. (See 20th and 21st)	.. ..	Hungarian Government conclude separate armistice with General Officer Commanding Allied Army (General Henry) at Belgrade	.. ..	.. ..	General Petlyura commences revolt against the Ukrainian Government	15th
16th	Allied Armies begin march into Germany	.. ..	Polish Government (M. Pilsudski) issue declaration proclaiming Poland an independent and sovereign State  Hungary declares independence	.. ..	.. ..	New National Government in Estonia order general mobilisation	16th
17th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Baku again occupied by British forces	.. ..	M. Movaczewski appointed Polish Prime Minister  Yugo-Slav National Council at Agram protest against the Italian occupation of Fiume	17th
18th	Brussels recaptured by Belgian forces  Last German troops recross French frontier	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Counter-revolutionary coup d'état at Omsk. Russian Admiral Kolchak proclaimed "Dictator of all Russia"  Italian troops reinforce naval forces in Fiume	18th
19th	Metz occupied by French forces  Antwerp recaptured by Belgian forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	19th
20th	First contingent of German submarines surrender to the British Navy at Harwich  Luxembourg frontier crossed by United States forces	.. ..	.. ..	General Manishevski appointed Governor-General and Commander-in-chief of Russian forces in Northern Russia (Archangel)	.. ..	.. ..	20th
21st	German High Seas Fleet arrives at Rosyth, en route for internment at Scapa Flow  Belgian Government reinstated at Brussels  French troops land in Constantinople	Greek, Serbian and Rumanian Governments issue circular memorandum announcing their decision to strengthen the union between the three countries by all available means	.. ..	M. Delacroix succeeds M. Cooreman as Belgian Prime Minister  M. Masson succeeds General de Ceuninck as Belgian Minister for War	.. ..	.. ..	21st

**POLITICAL  
1918.**

159

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondance.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
1918. NOV. 23rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Yugo-Slav National Council vote for union with Serbia and formation of a common State with Serbia and Montenegro	1918. NOV. 23rd
24th	<i>British and United States forces reach German frontier</i>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	24th
25th	Strasbourg occupied by French forces  German forces in East Africa surrender to the Allied Commander at Abercorn	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	25th
26th	Last German troops recross Belgian frontier  French troops cross German frontier  Allied Fleet arrives at Sevastopol and takes over remainder of the Russian Black Sea Fleet from the Germans	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	United States force enters Fiume	26th
28th	Kaiser Wilhelm II signs abdication	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Narva (Estonia) captured by Bolshevik forces  The General Congress of The Bukovina decide in favour of complete union with Rumania	28th
29th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Montenegrin National Assembly (Skupština) meet at Podgoritza and vote for union with Serbia	29th
30th	Rumanian Government re-established at Bukharest	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	30th
DEC. 1st	British and United States troops cross the German frontier  <i>Trêves occupied by United States troops</i>	.. ..	National Assembly of the Rumanians of Transylvania, the Banat and other districts of Hungary, assembled at Alba-Julia (Transylvania), decree their union with Rumania	General Coanda appointed Rumanian Premier and Foreign Minister	.. ..	.. ..	DEC. 1st
3rd	Last Bulgarian troops evacuate the Dobrudja	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	3rd

**POLITICAL  
1918.**

160

Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
1918. DEC. 4th	.. ..	.. ..	Yugo-Slav National Council at Agram proclaim the union of all Serbs, Croats, and Slovenes in one State	Demobilization of British Army begins	.. ..	.. ..	1918. DEC. 4th
6th	<i>Cologne entered by British forces</i>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	6th
7th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Deputation from the National Council of the Bukovins arrives at Jassy to inform Rumanian Government that National Council has voted for union with Rumania	7th
8th	<i>Coblenz occupied by United States troops</i>	.. ..	.. ..	<i>Naval action in the Caspian between British and Bolshevik vessels</i>	.. ..	.. ..	8th
9th	<b>Serbian Government reinstated at Belgrade</b>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	9th
10th	.. ..	.. ..	<b>The Bessarabian National Council abrogate the stipulations for local autonomy and declare the unconditional union of Bessarabia with Rumania</b>	.. ..	.. ..	<b>General Mannerheim elected Regent of Finland</b>	10th
11th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Odessa occupied by (Petlyura's) Ukrainian revolutionary forces	11th
12th	<i>British troops cross the Rhine at Cologne</i>	.. ..	.. ..	<b>General Coanda, Rumanian Premier and Foreign Minister, resigns</b>	.. ..	.. ..	12th
13th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<i>Hodeida (South Arabia) taken by British forces</i>	.. ..	.. ..	13th
14th	.. ..	.. ..	<b>Armistice on the Western front prolonged to January 17th, 1919</b>	<b>M. Bratianu appointed Rumanian Premier and Foreign Minister</b> <b>Dr. da Silva Paos, Portuguese President, assassinated</b>	.. ..	.. ..	14th
15th	.. ..	.. ..	<b>Poland severs diplomatic relations with Germany</b>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	15th



Date.	EVENTS OF OUTSTANDING IMPORTANCE.			OTHER POLITICAL AND ECONOMIC EVENTS.			Date.
	General.	Diplomatic Correspondence.	Declarations, Treaties and Agreements.	Entente and Allies.	Central Powers.	Neutrals and Miscellaneous.	
1918. DEC. 16th	<b>Marshal Mackensen and his force surrender to the Hungarians near Budapest</b>	.. ..	.. ..	Senhor Antunes appointed Portuguese President	First meeting of Imperial Conference of Soldiers and Workmen in Berlin  Last German troops leave Finland	.. ..	1918. DEC. 16th
17th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	General Scheuch, German Minister for War, resigns	.. ..	.. ..	17th
20th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	M. Pasich, Premier of Serbia, resigns  French troops land at Odessa	.. ..	Kiev occupied by ( <i>Petlyura's</i> ) Ukrainian revolutionary forces	20th
23rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Senhor J. T. de Sousa Barboza, Portuguese Secretary of State for the Interior, appointed Prime Minister	.. ..	.. ..	23rd
24th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<i>Perm (Eastern Russia) taken by Kolchak's forces</i>	24th
26th	.. ..	.. ..	Formation of West Ukraine Republic announced	.. ..	Dorpat ( <i>Estonia</i> ) evacuated by the German forces	.. ..	26th
27th	.. ..	.. ..	<b>King of Rumania issues Proclamation annexing the Rumanian Provinces of Austria Hungary</b>	Batum ( <i>Georgia</i> ) occupied by British force*	.. ..	.. ..	27th
29th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	M. Stoyan Protich appointed Prime Minister of the United Kingdom of the Serbs, Croats and Slovenes	.. ..	.. ..	29th

\* This force, sent from Constantinople, subsequently occupied the whole of Georgia, with headquarters at Tiflis.



**MILITARY OPERATIONS.**  
**Main Theatres.**  
**1914.**

**PART II.**

**SECTION II (A).**

**MILITARY OPERATIONS: MAIN THEATRES OF WAR.**

<i>Western Theatre</i> (France, Flanders, &c.)	- from August 1914.
<i>Italian Theatre</i> - - - - -	,, May 1915.
<i>Balkan Theatre</i> (excluding Rumania and Turkey)	,, July 1914.
<i>Eastern Theatre</i> (Russia and Rumania)-	,, August 1914.
<i>Turkey</i> { (Dardanelles, Egypt, Palestine, &c.) } (Caucasus, Persia, and Mesopotamia)	,, October 1914.

**NOTES.**

1. In the column dealing with the Eastern Theatre, the German official names for battles have been adopted and, in view of the complexity of the German battle-names, an indication is given as to the higher formations engaged. This indication consists of small numbers or letters in brackets after the battle-names, thus: "Battle of Grawaiten-Gumbinnen (6)" means that this battle was fought by the German Eighth Army: "First Battle of Krasnik (a1)" indicates that it was the Austrian First Army that was engaged.

These abbreviations are as follows:—

(1), (2), &c. .. .. .	German First, Second, &c., Armies.	
(a1), (a2), &c. .. .. .	Austrian First, Second, &c., Armies.	
(b) .. .. .	"Bugarmee": ("Army of the Bug").	
(d) .. .. .	"Armeecabteilung D": ("Force D").	
(g) .. .. .	"Armeecabteilung Gallwitz": ("Gallwitz's Force").	
(h) .. .. .	"Heeresgruppe Linsingen": ("Army Group of General Linsingen").	
(n) .. .. .	"Niemen armee": ("Army of the Niemen").	
(p) .. .. .	"Heeresgruppe Prinz Leopold": ("Army Group of Prince Leopold").	
(s) .. .. .	"Südarmee": ("Southern Army").	
(w) .. .. .	"Armeecabteilung Woyrsch": ("Woyrsch's Force").	

The similar abbreviations for all the belligerent armies on the Western Front will be found in the Appendix.

2. In referring to events in the Western Theatre special attention is drawn to the Prefatory Note.

Date.	WESTERN THEATRE.	BALKAN THEATRE.	EASTERN THEATRE.	Date.
<b>1914.</b>				<b>1914</b>
<b>JUNE</b>				<b>JUNE</b>
26th	.. .. .	<i>The Archduke Franz Ferdinand assassinated at Sarajevo</i>	.. .. .	26th
<b>JULY</b>				<b>JULY</b>
23rd	.. .. .	<i>Austro-Hungarian Government send ultimatum to Serbia</i>	.. .. .	23rd
25th	.. .. .	<i>Serbian Government order mobilisation</i>	.. .. .	25th
26th	.. .. .	<i>Austro-Hungarian Government order partial mobilisation as against Serbia</i>	.. .. .	26th
		<i>Montenegrin Government order mobilisation</i>		
28th	.. .. .	<i>Austria-Hungary declares war on Serbia</i>	.. .. .	28th
30th	.. .. .	<i>Hostilities commence on the Serbian frontier, Belgrade bombarded by Austrian artillery</i>	<i>Russian Government order partial mobilisation, as against Austria</i>	30th
31st	<i>State of "Kriegsgefahr" proclaimed in Germany</i>	<i>Austro-Hungarian Government order general mobilisation</i>	<i>State of "Kriegsgefahr" proclaimed in Germany</i>	31st
	<i>Belgian Government order mobilisation</i>		<i>Russian Government order general mobilisation</i>	
<b>AUG.</b>				<b>AUG.</b>
1st	<i>German Government order general mobilisation</i>	.. .. .	<i>German Government order general mobilisation</i>	1st
	<i>French Government order general mobilisation</i>		<i>Germany declares war on Russia</i>	
			<i>Hostilities commence on Polish frontiers</i>	
2nd	<i>Hostilities commence on French frontier. German troops enter Luxembourg</i>	.. .. .	.. .. .	2nd
	<i>German Government send ultimatum to Belgium</i>			
3rd	<i>Germany declares war on France</i>	.. .. .	.. .. .	3rd

**MILITARY OPERATIONS.**  
**Main Theatres.**  
**1914.**

Date.	WESTERN THEATRE.	BALKAN THEATRE.	EASTERN THEATRE.	Date.
1914. AUG. 4th	<i>Germany declares war on Belgium. Hostilities commence on Belgian frontier. German attack on Liège begins</i>	.. .. .	.. .. .	1914. AUG. 4th
	<i>Great Britain declares war on Germany</i>			
5th	.. .. .	<i>Montenegro declares war on Austria-Hungary</i>	.. .. .	5th
6th	"Battle of the Frontiers"* begins	.. .. .	<i>Austria-Hungary declares war on Russia</i>	6th
7th	City of Liège occupied by German forces <i>First units of British Expeditionary Force land in France</i>	.. .. .	.. .. .	7th
12th	.. .. .	Austrian forces cross the Save and seize Shabatz	.. .. .	12th
13th	.. .. .	Austrian forces cross the Drina. First Austrian invasion of Serbia begins	.. .. .	13th
14th	Battles of Morhange and Sarrebourg begin	.. .. .	.. .. .	14th
16th	<i>Landing of original British Expeditionary Force in France completed</i> Last forts of Liège taken by German forces	.. .. .	.. .. .	16th
17th	.. .. .		.. .. .	17th
18th	Battle of the Gette ..			18th
19th		Battle of the Tser and of the Jadar	Battle of Gawaiten-Gumbinnen <sup>(*)</sup> (East Prussia)	19th
20th	Brussels occupied by German forces Battles of Morhange and Sarrebourg end			20th
21st	German attack on Namur begins	Austrian forces retreat from the Jadar	.. .. .	21st
22nd	Battles of Charleroi and of the Ardennes	.. .. .	.. .. .	22nd
23rd	Battle of Mons ..		Battle of Tannenberg <sup>(*)</sup> begins	23rd
24th	Retreat from Mons begins	.. .. .	First battle of Krasnik <sup>(*)</sup>	24th
25th	Namur taken by German forces ..	Shabatz retaken by Serbian forces. Last Austrian forces recross the Drina. End of First invasion of Serbia		25th

\* General term covering all operations of the French Armies up to the Battle of the Marne.

**MILITARY OPERATIONS.**  
Main Theatres.  
1914.

165

Date.	WESTERN THEATRE.	BALKAN THEATRE.	EASTERN THEATRE.	Date.
<b>1914.</b>				<b>1914.</b>
<b>AUG.</b>				<b>AUG.</b>
26th	Battle of Le Cateau .. .. .	.. .. .	Battle of Zamosc-Komarow <sup>(*)</sup> begins	26th
27th	Longwy capitulates to the German forces	.. .. .	1st Battle of Lemberg <sup>(*)</sup>	27th
29th	} 1st Battle of Guise .. {	.. .. .	}	29th
30th		.. .. .		30th
31st	.. .. .	.. .. .	Battle of Tannenberg <sup>(*)</sup> ends ..	31st
<b>SEPT.</b>				<b>SEPT.</b>
1st	Soissons taken by German forces ..	.. .. .	.. .. .	1st
2nd	.. .. .	.. .. .	Battle of Zamosc-Komarow <sup>(*)</sup> ends	2nd
3rd	Reims taken by German forces ..	.. .. .	Lemberg taken by Russian forces	3rd
4th	Battle of the Grand Couronné begins	.. .. .	.. .. .	4th
5th	End of the retreat from Mons .. Battle of the Ourcq begins	.. .. .	} Battle of the Masurian Lakes <sup>(*)</sup> {	5th
6th	} Maubeuge capitulates to German forces {	Serbian passage of the Save: Serbian operations in Syrmia begin		}
7th		.. .. .	7th	
8th	} Battle of the Marne {	Second Austrian passage of the Drina: Second invasion of Serbia begins	} Battle of Tarnavka <sup>(*)</sup> {	8th
9th		.. .. .		} 2nd Battle of Lemberg <sup>(*)</sup> {
10th	} Battle of the Grand Couronné ends {	Semlin ( <i>Syrmia</i> ) taken by Serbian forces	}	
11th		Serbian advance in Syrmia abandoned		Austrian forces in Galicia retreat
12th	} 1st Battle of the Aisne {	Battle of the Drina	}	12th
15th		.. .. .		Czernowitz ( <i>Bukovina</i> ) taken by Russian forces
17th	} .. .. . {	Serbian forces in Syrmia withdrawn: Semlin evacuated	.. .. .	17th
21st		Battle of the Drina ends*: Local actions on the Drina Heights begin	Jaroslaw taken by Russian forces ..	21st

\* This is approximately the date on which the main force of the Austrian offensive had spent itself. But there was no definite end to this battle, which subsided into continuous sharp local actions for the heights south of the Drina. These did not terminate until the Serbian retreat in the first days of November.

**MILITARY OPERATIONS.**  
**Main Theatres.**  
**1914.**

Date.	WESTERN THEATRE.	BALKAN THEATRE.	EASTERN THEATRE.	Date.
1914. SEPT. 22nd			.. .. .	1914. SEPT. 22nd
24th	} 1st Battle of Picardy		} Przemysl isolated by Russian forces Russian forces attack the Carpathian passes and begin first invasion of North Hungary	24th
25th				25th
26th	} <i>First units of Indian Expeditionary Force "A" land at Marseilles</i>		} Actions on the Niemen* (°)	26th
27th				27th
28th	} 1st Battle of Artois begins			28th
29th				29th
OCT. 3rd			1st Siege of Przemysl	OCT. 3rd
4th	} Siege of Antwerp ..	} Actions on the Drina Heights (continued)	} Austro-Hungarian counter offensive in Galicia begins (23 24 25) Battle of Opatow (°)	4th
5th				5th
7th			Maramoros-Sziget retaken by Austrian forces	7th
8th			Russian forces evacuate North Hungary and retreat over the Carpathian passes	8th
9th			} Przemysl relieved by Austrian forces	9th
10th	} Antwerp occupied by German forces Battle of La Bassée begins		} First German offensive against Warsaw. Battles of Warsaw (°) and Ivan-gorod (°) begin	10th
	} 1st Battle of Artois ends .. Ostend and Zeebrugge evacuated by the Belgian forces Lille capitulates to German forces			12th

\* This series of actions on the line of the Niemen, in which the Russian army stopped the victorious advance of the German 8th Army after the Battle of the Masurian Lakes, were of considerable strategic importance, and are referred to in contemporary Russian accounts as "the Battle of the Niemen." They appear, however, in the German list as "Gefechte am Njemen."

MILITARY OPERATIONS.  
Main Theatres.  
1914.

167

Date.	WESTERN THEATRE.	BALKAN THEATRE.	EASTERN THEATRE.	TURKEY.		Date.
				Dardanelles, Egypt, &c.	Caucasus, Persia, and Mesopotamia.	
1914.						
OCT. 18th	.. .. .		Battle of Chyrow ( <sup>as</sup> ) begins ..	.. .. .	.. .. .	1914. OCT. 18th
16th	Battle of the Yser begins		.. .. .	.. .. .	.. .. .	16th
19th	Battles of Ypres, 1914, begin		Battle of Warsaw (?) ends	.. .. .	.. .. .	19th
20th		Actions on the Drina Heights (continued)	Battle of Ivangorod (Germ.) (?) ends	.. .. .	.. .. .	20th
22nd			Czernowitz (Bukovina) recaptured by Austrian forces	.. .. .	.. .. .	22nd
23rd			Battle of Ivangorod (Aust.) (*)	.. .. .	.. .. .	23rd
27th			Ojernowitz (Bukovina) retaken by Russian forces	.. .. .	.. .. .	27th
28th			.. .. .	.. .. .	.. .. .	28th
29th		Serbian armies begin retreat from the Drina line	.. .. .	.. .. .	.. .. .	29th
30th			.. .. .	.. .. .	.. .. .	30th
31st	Battle of the Yser		.. .. .	.. .. .	.. .. .	31st
NOV. 1st	and		Battle of the Opatowks (*) ..	.. .. .	.. .. .	NOV. 1st
2nd	Battles of Ypres, 1914 ..		Battle of Chyrow ( <sup>as</sup> ) ends	.. .. .	.. .. .	2nd
3rd			Austrian armies in Galois retreat	.. .. .	.. .. .	3rd
4th			.. .. .	.. .. .	.. .. .	4th
5th		Serbian armies in retreat: rear-guard action	.. .. .	.. .. .	.. .. .	5th
6th			Battle of Goritzen (*) ..	.. .. .	.. .. .	6th
8th			.. .. .	.. .. .	.. .. .	8th
10th	Battle of the Yser ends		2nd Siege of Przemyel begins	.. .. .	.. .. .	10th
11th			Battle of Woodward	.. .. .	.. .. .	11th
18th			Ment occupied by Russian forces* Battle of the Komitener Heide (?) begins	.. .. .	.. .. .	18th

\* Approximate date.

Great Britain and France commence hostilities against Turkey

Alfred squadrons bombard forts at entrance of Dardanelles

Russian forces cross Turkish frontier and advance on Erzerum

Great Britain and France declare war on Turkey

Advanced troops of I.E.F. "D" effect landing at Fao (Mesopotamia)

Keupri-Keui (Armenia) taken by Russian forces

Sheikh Said (Southern Arabia) stormed by British force

Sheikh Said (Southern Arabia) stormed by British force

**MILITARY OPERATIONS.**  
**Main Theatres.**  
**1914.**

168

Date.	WESTERN THEATRE.	BALKAN THEATRE.	EASTERN THEATRE.	TURKEY.		Date.
				Dardanelles, Egypt, &c.	Caucasus, Persia and Mesopotamia.	
1914.						1914.
NOV. 14th			Battle of Kutno (°) Russian forces attack the Carpathian passes and begin Second Invasion of North Hungary	..	Keupri-Keui (Armenia) retaken by Turkish forces	NOV. 14th
15th			Battle of Cracow (1st °) begins	..	Affair of Salshan (Mesopotamia)	15th
16th	Battles of Ypres, 1914	Serbian armies in retreat; rear-guard actions	Battle of the Romintener Heide (°) ends Second German offensive against Warsaw; Battle of Lodz (°) begins	..	..	16th
17th			Battle of Cracow (2nd °) (continued)	..	Affair of Sahil (Mesopotamia)	17th
22nd	Battles of Ypres, 1914, end		Battle of Lowicz-Sannik (°) begins	..	Basra occupied by British forces	22nd
30th		Serbian forces evacuate Belgrade	Bartfa (North Hungary) taken by Russian forces	..	Keupri-Keui (Caucasus) retaken by Russian forces	30th
DEC. 1st		..	..	..	..	DEC. 1st
2nd		Belgrade occupied by Austrian forces	..	..	..	2nd
3rd			..	..	..	3rd
4th			Battle of Limanova-Lapa-Now (°)	..	..	4th
5th			Austrian counter-offensive in North Hungary; Bartfa retaken	..	..	5th
6th			..	..	1st Action of Qurna (Mesopotamia)	6th
7th			..	..	..	7th
8th			..	..	..	8th
9th			..	..	Qurna occupied by British forces	9th
10th		Austrian armies in retreat	..	..	..	10th
12th			Last Russian forces recross the Carpathian passes; Second Invasion of North Hungary ends	..	Field-Marshal von der Goltz leaves Germany to take over control of the Turkish army	12th
14th	Attack on Wytshmete		..	..	..	14th





**MILITARY OPERATIONS.**  
**Main Theatres.**  
**1915.**

Date.	WESTERN THEATRE.	BALKAN THEATRE.	EASTERN THEATRE.	TURKEY.		Date.	
				Dardanelles, Egypt, &c.	Caucasus, Persia and Mesopotamia.		
1915.						1915.	
FEB. 3rd			Battle of the Beakid Pass (*) ends	Turkish attack on the Suez Canal		FEB. 3rd	
4th			The Winter Battle in Masuria (10th) Memel recaptured by German forces (17th) Chernowitz (Balkans) retaken by Austrian forces (17th)	Turkish retreat across Sinai		4th	
5th					1st Battle of Przasnysz (*)	Allied Naval attack on the Dardanelles forts commences	
17th				Lemnos occupied by British marines			
19th						19th	
20th						20th	
22nd						22nd	
23rd	1st Battle of Champagne (continued)					23rd	
27th						27th	
MARCH 5th						MARCH 5th	
10th	Battle of Neuve Chapelle		Battle of Stolniki (*)			10th	
13th							13th
16th							16th
17th						17th	
18th			Memel captured by Russian forces	Naval attack on the Dardanelles forts repulsed		18th	
20th						20th	
21st			Memel recaptured by German forces			21st	
22nd			Capitulation of Przemysl			22nd	

**MILITARY OPERATIONS.**  
Main Theatres.  
1915.

171

Date.	WESTERN THEATRE.	ITALIAN THEATRE.	BALKAN THEATRE.	EASTERN THEATRE.	TURKEY.		Date.
					Dardanelles, Egypt, &c.	Caucasia, Persia and Mesopotamia.	
1915. APRIL 2nd	..	..	..	..	..	..	1915. APRIL 2nd
8th	..	..	..	..	..	..	8th
12th	..	..	..	..	..	..	12th
13th	..	..	..	..	..	..	13th
14th	..	..	..	..	..	..	14th
16th	..	..	..	..	..	..	16th
17th	..	..	..	..	..	..	17th
20th	..	..	..	..	..	..	20th
22nd	..	..	..	..	..	..	22nd
25th	..	..	..	..	..	..	25th
26th	..	..	..	..	..	..	26th
28th	..	..	..	..	..	..	28th
MAY 1st	..	..	..	..	..	..	MAY 1st
2nd	..	..	..	..	..	..	2nd
4th	..	..	..	..	..	..	4th
5th	..	..	..	..	..	..	5th

\* Approximate date.





**MILITARY OPERATIONS.**  
**Main Theatres.**  
**1915.**

Date.	WESTERN THEATRE.	ITALIAN THEATRE.	BALKAN THEATRE.	EASTERN THEATRE.	TURKEY.		Date.
					Dardanelles, Egypt, &c.	Caucasus, Persia and Mesopotamia.	
1915.							
JULY							
26th	..		..	Battle of the Narw and Bobr (°)	..	..	26th
29th	..		..	Battle of Biskupice (11) .. Battle of Hirshiszow (°) and Wojlawice (°) ends	..	..	29th
30th	..		..	Battle of Kupsohka (°) begins	..	..	30th
31st	..		..	Battle of Streloze (°) (one day)	..	..	31st
AUG.							
1st	..		..	Mitau taken by German forces (12)	..	..	1st
3rd	..	2nd Battle of the Isonzo (continued)	..	Battle of Cholm (°) .. Battle of the Narw (°) ends Ostrolenka captured by Austro-German forces (°)	..	..	3rd
4th	..		..		..	..	4th
5th	..		..	Warsaw occupied by German forces	..	..	5th
6th	..		..	Battle of the Orr-Bach (°)	..	..	6th
7th	..		..	Battle of Kupsohki (°) ends Battle of the Ucherka (°) begins	..	..	7th
8th	..		..	Siege of Kowno begins (10) ..	..	..	8th
9th	..		..	Battle of Ostrov (12) ..	..	..	9th
10th	..		..		..	..	10th
11th	..		..		..	..	11th
12th	..		..	Battle of Tschishev-Sambrow (12) Battle of the Ucherka (°) ends Battle of Schimanz-Fonedeli (12) begins	..	..	12th
13th	..		..	Battle of Wlodawa (°)	..	..	13th
17th	..		..	Kowno stormed by the German forces (10)	..	..	17th
18th	..		..		..	..	18th









**MILITARY OPERATIONS.**  
Main Theatres.  
1915.

178

Date.	WESTERN THEATRE.	ITALIAN THEATRE.	BALKAN THEATRE.	EASTERN THEATRE.	TURKEY.		Date.
					Dardanelles, Egypt, &c.	Caucasus, Persia and Mesopotamia.	
1915. NOV. 10th	..		..	..	..	..	1915. NOV. 10th
11th	..		..	..	..	..	11th
18th	..		..	Battle of Czartorysk (*)	..	First British advance on Baghdad begins	18th
16th	..		Babuna pass and Prilep taken by Bulgarian forces	..	..	..	16th
20th	..		Novi-Bazar taken by Austro-German forces	..	..	..	20th
22nd	..		Prizren taken by Austro-German forces	..	..	..	22nd
23rd	..		..	..	..	..	23rd
24th	..	4th Battle of the Isonzo	..	..	..	Battle of Ctesiphon	24th
25th	..		..	..	..	Field-Marshal von der Goltz takes command of Turkish forces in Mesopotamia	25th
30th	..		Serbian retreat through Albania begins	..	..	..	30th
DEC. 1st	..		Prizren taken by Bulgarian forces	..	..	..	DEC. 1st
2nd	..		French retreat to Greek frontier begins: Krivopalak evacuated	..	..	..	2nd
3rd	..		Monastir taken by Bulgarians forces	..	..	..	3rd
	..		Headquarters of Serbian army reach Sentari	..	..	British retreat from Ctesiphon to Kut	

**MILITARY OPERATIONS.**  
**Main Theatres.**  
**1915-16.**

179

Date	Event	Date	Event
5th	..	5th	Defence of Kut begins*
6th	..	6th	..
7th	..	7th	..
8th	..	8th	..
10th	..	10th	..
11th	..	11th	..
13th	..	13th	..
14th	..	14th	..
15th	..	15th	..
19th	..	19th	..
20th	..	20th	..
25th	..	25th	..
30th	..	30th	..
1916.	..	1916.	..
JAN.	..	JAN.	..
4th	..	4th	..
6th	..	6th	..
7th	..	7th	..
8th	..	8th	..
10th	..	10th	..
11th	..	11th	..

\* Date by which Kut had been placed in a state of defence; the investment was not actually complete until the 7th.

**MILITARY OPERATIONS.**  
Main Theatres.  
1916.

180

Date.	WESTERN THEATRE.	ITALIAN THEATRE.	BALCAN THEATRE.	EASTERN THEATRE.	TURKEY.		Date.
					Egypt, &c.	Caucasus, Persia and Mesopotamia.	
1916. JAN. 12th	..	..	Armistice concluded between Montenegro and Austria. (See 20th)	..	..	..	1916. JAN. 12th
13th	..	..	Cetinje occupied by Austrian forces	..	..	..	13th
14th	..	..	..	..	..	..	14th
16th	..	..	First Serbian troops land at Corfu	..	..	..	15th
16th	..	..	Serbian Government transferred to Briandisi	..	..	..	16th
17th	..	..	General Sarrail assumes command of all Allied forces at Salonika	..	..	..	17th
18th	..	..	..	..	..	..	18th
20th	..	..	Armistice between Montenegro and Austria ceases	..	..	..	20th
21st	..	..	..	..	..	..	21st
22nd	..	..	Antivari occupied by Austrian forces	..	..	..	22nd
23rd	..	..	Scutari occupied by Austrian forces	..	..	..	23rd
25th	..	..	San Giovanni di Medua taken by Austrian forces	..	..	..	25th
FEB. 2nd	..	..	Elbasan (Albania) taken by Bulgarian force	..	..	..	FEB. 2nd
10th	..	..	Remnant of Serbian Army concentrated at Corfu	..	..	..	10th

Kirmaanahah (W. Persia) occupied by Turkish force  
Action of the Wadi (near Kuf)  
Russian advance on Keupri-Keui  
Keupri-Keui captured by Russian forces  
1st Attack on Hauns repulsed  
First Attempt to relieve Kut fails. (See March 8th)  
Russian advance on Erzerum

MILITARY OPERATIONS.  
Main Theatres.  
1916.

Date	Event	Date	Event	Date	Event	Date	Event
13th	Russian attack on Erzerum	17th	Montenegrin forces land at Corfu	1st	Battle of Verdun begins	1st	Third Attempt to relieve Kut begins
15th	Erzerum taken by Russian forces	17th	Berat (Albania) occupied by Austrian forces	2nd	Battle of Verdun	4th	Action of Fuhaiya (near Kut)
16th	Control of operations in Mesopotamia taken over by the War Office	21st	Durazzo captured by Austrian forces	5th	5th Battle of the Isonzo	5th	1st Attack on Sanna-i-Yat
17th	Mush (Armenia) taken by Russian forces	26th		6th		6th	2nd Attack on Sanna-i-Yat
18th	Kirmanshah (Western Persia) taken by Russian forces	27th		8th		8th	Russian attack on Trebizond
21st				12th		12th	Trebizond taken by Russian forces
26th				14th		14th	Action of Beit Aissa (Mesopotamia)
27th				17th		17th	
MARCH 2nd	Bitlis (Armenia) taken by Russian forces			18th		18th	
4th	Russian force landed at Atna for attack on Trebizond			19th		19th	
8th	Second Attempt to relieve Kut: Attack on Dujala, Result repulsed			26th		26th	
12th	Kaniak (Western Persia) occupied by Russian force			27th		27th	
14th				APRIL 1st		1st	
17th				4th		4th	
18th				5th		5th	
19th				6th		6th	
26th				8th		8th	
27th				16th		16th	
APRIL 1st				17th		17th	
4th				18th		18th	
5th							
6th							
8th							
9th							
16th							
17th							
18th							

**MILITARY OPERATIONS.**  
**Main Theatres.**  
**1916.**

182

Date.	WESTERN THEATRE.	ITALIAN THEATRE.	BALKAN THEATRE.	EASTERN THEATRE.	TURKEY.		Date.
					Egypt, Arabia, &c.	Caucasus, Persia and Mesopotamia.	
1916.							
APRIL 19th		..	..		..	<i>Feld-Marshal von der Goltz assassinated</i>	19th
22nd		..	..		..	3rd Attack on Sanna-i-Yat ..	22nd
23rd		..	..		Affair of Qatia..	..	23rd
24th		..	..	Battle of Lake Naroch (10) (continued)	..	Final attempt to succour Kut : loss of H.M.S. "Julnar."	24th
26th		..	..		..	Capitulation of Kut..	26th
30th		..	..		..	..	30th
MAY 7th		..	..		..	Qasr-i-Shirin ( <i>Western Persia</i> ) occupied by Russian force	MAY 7th
14th		Anstrrian offensive in the Trentino begins	..	..	..	..	14th
16th			..	..	..	Khaneqin ( <i>North-East of Baghdad</i> ) taken by Russian force	16th
18th			..	..	..	Rovanduz ( <i>North, Mesopotamia</i> ) occupied by Russian force	18th
19th			..	..	..	Detachment from Russian force in Western Persia effects junction with British army on the Tigris	19th
21st	German attack on Vimy Ridge	Anstrrian offensive in the Trentino	..	..	..	Turkish army evacuates the As Sinn position and withdraws to position at Kut	21st
24th			..	..	..	..	24th
26th			Fort Rupel ( <i>Greek Macedonia</i> ) occupied by Bulgarian force	..	..	Mamakhstan ( <i>Armenia</i> ) taken by Russian force*	26th
31st			..	..	..	..	31st
JUNE 2nd			..	..	..	Mamakhstan retaken by Turkish forces*	JUNE 2nd
3rd			..	..	..	..	3rd

**MILITARY OPERATIONS.**  
**Main Theatres.**  
**1916.**

Date	Event	Date	Event
4th	Battle of Mount Sorrel	4th	Turkish offensive into West Persia begins: Khanaqin evacuated by the Russian force
5th		5th	
6th		6th	
7th		7th	
10th		10th	
11th		11th	
18th		18th	
16th		16th	
17th		17th	
20th		20th	Qasr-i-Shirin (Western Persia) taken by Turkish forces
22nd		22nd	
24th		24th	
30th		30th	
JULY 1st	Battles of the Somme, 1916, begin	JULY 1st	Kirmanshah (Western Persia) again taken by Turkish forces
2nd		2nd	
7th		7th	
9th		9th	
10th		10th	
12th		12th	Mamakhatun (Armenia) again taken by Russian forces†
16th		16th	
19th		19th	
23rd		23rd	
25th		25th	Erzinjan (Armenia) taken by Russian forces†

"Brusilov's Offensive" begins

Arab revolt in the Hejaz begins

Arab attack on Medina

Sherif of Mecca proclaims the independence of the Hejaz

Turkish garrison of Mecca surrenders to the Sherif

Ozernovitz (Bukovina) again taken by Russian forces

Battle of the Strypa(\*)

Battle of Baranovichi (\*)

Battle of Kokhan (\*)

Battle of Gorodichi (\*)

Reconstituted Serbian Army comes into action on the Salonika front

Turkish offensive from Oghretina against the Suez Canal begins

"Pacific blockade" of Greece by Entente Powers begins

Local counter-attacks on the Trentino front

Italian counter-offensive in the Trentino

"Pacific blockade" of Greece suspended

Turkish offensive from Oghretina against the Suez Canal begins

† Furthest points west reached by Russian forces.

\* Approximate date.

**MILITARY OPERATIONS.**  
Main Theatres.  
1916.

Date.	WESTERN THEATRE. (France and Flanders.)	ITALIAN THEATRE.	BALKAN THEATRE. (Excluding Rumania and Turkey.)	EASTERN THEATRE. (Russia and Rumania.)	TURKEY. Egypt and Arabia.	Caucasus, Persia and Mesopotamia.	Date.
1916.							1916.
JULY 27th			..		Yenbo (Hejaz) surrenders to Arab forces	..	JULY 27th
28th			..	Battle of Chocimierz (*)	Turkish offensive against the Suez Canal: advanced guard actions	..	28th
30th			Russian troops land at Salonika to join Allied force	Battle of Baranovichi-Gorodichi (*) (continued)		..	30th
AUG. 2nd				Battle of Kowel (*)	Battle of Rumani ..	..	AUG. 2nd
4th				Battle of Tlumacz (**)		..	4th
5th				Battle of Zalozce (*)		..	5th
6th					Turkish army in retreat: rearguard actions	..	6th
7th						..	7th
8th						..	8th
9th	Battles of the Somme, 1916, and	Gorizia taken by Italian force	Battle of Doiran, 1916			..	9th
10th	Battle of Verdun (continued)	6th Battle of the Isonzo				Hamadan (Western Persia) taken by Turkish forces*	10th
12th						..	12th
15th						Mush and Bitlis (Armenia) re-taken by Turkish forces	15th
17th						..	17th
18th			Bulgarian counter-offensive including			..	18th
19th			Battle of Florina†			..	19th
21st						..	21st
23rd						Battle of Bayat (Armenia) ..	23rd
24th				Rumanian Government order mobilization and declare war on Austria-Hungary		Mush and Bitlis (Armenia) again taken by Russian forces	24th
27th				Hostilities commence on Rumanian frontiers		..	27th
28th				Rumanian forces invade Transylvania		..	28th





**MILITARY OPERATIONS.**  
**Main Theatres.**  
**1916.**

Date.	WESTERN THEATRE. (France and Flanders.)	ITALIAN THEATRE.	BALKAN THEATRE. (Excluding Rumania and Turkey.)	EASTERN THEATRE. (Russia and Rumania.)	TURKEY.		Date.
					Egypt and Arabia.	Caucasus, Persia and Mesopotamia.	
1916.							1916.
OCT. 5th				Battle of the Geisterwaide (*)			OCT. 5th
6th				3rd Battle of the Narajowka and the Ziota-Lipa (*)			6th
7th				Battle of Brasov†: city retaken by Austro-German forces (*)			7th
8th		8th Battle of the Isonzo					8th
12th							12th
15th				Battle of the Lower Nerajowka (*)			15th
19th				Battle of Topraisar-Cobadinu (Dobruja)			19th
21st				Constanza (Dobruja) captured by Bulgarian forces			21st
22nd	Battles of the Somme, 1916 (continued)						22nd
24th							24th
25th				Cernavoda (Dobruja) captured by Bulgarian forces			25th
28th			Battle of the Cerna and Monastir				28th
31st							31st
NOV. 4th		9th Battle of the Isonzo					NOV. 4th
10th	1st Offensive Battle of Verdun			Battle of Oranduk (*)			10th
11th							11th
16th							16th
16th						British advance into Sinai begins	16th
17th				Battle of Tlrgu-Jiu (*) (Rumania)			17th
18th	End of the Battles of the Somme, 1916						18th
19th			Monastir captured by Allied forces				19th
21st				Craiova (Rumania) taken by German forces			21st

MILITARY OPERATIONS.  
Main Theatres.  
1916.

187

22nd	Orsova retaken by Austro-German forces	22nd	..	..	..
23rd	Passage of the Danube by Masaken's army*	23rd	..	..	..
27th	Slutina (Rumania) taken by German forces	27th	..	..	..
30th	..	30th	..	..	..
DEC. 1st	British forces advancing into Sinai	DEC. 1st	..	..	..
5th	Battle of the Arges (m) (n)	5th	..	..	..
6th	..	6th	..	..	..
11th	Bukharest capitulates to the German forces	11th	..	..	..
12th	..	12th	..	..	..
13th	..	13th	..	..	British operations for the capture of Kut begin
14th	..	14th	..	..	..
15th	Entente Powers send ultimatum to Greece; withdrawal of entire Greek Armies from Thessaly demanded	15th	..	..	..
16th	Greek Government accepts Allied ultimatum	16th	..	..	..
18th	..	18th	..	..	..
21st	..	21st	..	..	..
23rd	..	23rd	..	..	..
25th	..	25th	..	..	..
26th	Anglo-French Conference in London to discuss the Balkan situation	26th	..	..	..
27th	..	27th	..	..	..

\* At Ialax and Simniza.  
† "Schlacht bei Konaostadt."  
‡ French title. The German name is "1st Battle of Monastir (October 3rd-November 27th)."

**MILITARY OPERATIONS.**  
**Main Theatres.**  
**1917.**

188

Date.	WESTERN THEATRE (France and Flanders.)	ITALIAN THEATRE.	BALKAN THEATRE (Excluding Rumania and Turkey.)	EASTERN THEATRE. (Russia and Rumania.)	TURKEY.		Date.
					Egypt and Arabia.	Caucasia, Persia and Mesopotamia.	
1917.							
JAN. 4th	..	..	..	Anstro-German offensive on the Irbos front (Moldavia) (continued)	..	..	1917.
5th	..	..	..	Braila (Rumania) taken by German forces	..	..	JAN. 4th
6th	..	..	..	Last Russian and Rumanian forces evacuate the Dobrudja	..	..	5th
7th	..	..	..	Battle of the Putna (?)	..	..	6th
8th	..	..	..	Battle of the As* (3)	..	..	7th
9th	..	..	..	..	Action of Rafah (Sinar)	..	8th
24th	..	..	..	..	Wejth (Hejaz) captured by Arab forces	..	9th
FEB. 3rd	..	..	..	..	..	..	24th
8th	..	..	..	..	Conclusion of British operations against the Senussi	..	FEB. 3rd
24th	..	..	..	..	..	..	8th
26th	..	..	..	..	..	..	24th
26th	..	..	..	..	..	..	26th
27th	..	..	..	..	..	..	26th
MARCH 2nd	..	..	..	..	..	..	27th
7th	..	..	..	..	..	..	MARCH 2nd
10th	..	..	..	..	..	..	7th
					..	..	10th

Anglo-French Conference at Calais on the military situation

The pursuit to Baghdad Hamadan (Western Persia) again taken by Russian forces

Passage of the Diyala

Battle of Kut, 1917

















**MILITARY OPERATIONS.**  
**Main Theatres.**  
**1918.**

196

Date.	WESTERN THEATRE. (France and Flanders.)	ITALIAN THEATRE.	BALKAN THEATRE. (Excluding Rumania and Turkey.)	EASTERN THEATRE. (Russia and Rumania.)	TURKEY.		Date.
					Palestine and Arabia.	Caucasus, Persia and Mesopotamia.	
1918. FEB. 19th	..	..	..	<i>Bolshevik Government notify willing- ness to sign peace treaty</i>	} Capture of Jericho by British forces	..	1918. FEB. 19th
21st	..	..	..	..		..	..
24th	..	..	..	Dorpat taken by German forces	..	Trebizond retaken Turkish forces	24th
26th	..	..	..	Pernau (°), Rerval (°) and Pskov (°) taken by German forces	..	Kimaniash (Western Persia) occupied by British forces	26th
28th	..	..	..	German force leaves Danzig for the Aland Islands	..	..	28th
MAR. 1st	..	..	..	} Capture of Kiev by German forces (°)	..	..	MAR. 1st
3rd	..	..	..		<i>Peace signed between Bolshevik Government and Central Powers at Brest-Litovsk</i>	..	..
4th	..	..	..	Narva occupied by German forces (°)	..	..	4th
5th	..	..	..	<i>Preliminary treaty of peace between Rumania and Central Powers signed at Buchea</i>	..	..	5th
7th	..	..	..	<i>Peace signed between Finland and Germany</i>	..	..	7th
8th	..	..	..	..	} Actions of Tel Asur ..	..	8th
9th	..	..	..	..		..	..
12th	..	..	..	} Capture of Odessa by Ger- man forces (°)	..	Hit (Euphrates) occupied by British forces	12th
14th	..	..	..		<i>Congress of Soviets meet at Mos- cow to ratify Peace Treaty</i>	..	Erzerum retaken Turkish forces
16th	..	..	..	<i>German Government proclaim profes- sionals over Kurland</i>	..	..	16th
16th	..	..	..	..	..	Hamedan (Western Persia) evacuated by Russian forces	16th

**MILITARY OPERATIONS.  
Main Theatres.  
1918.**

197

Date	Event	Date	Event
17th	.. .. .	17th	.. .. .
21st	.. .. .	21st	.. .. .
23rd	.. .. .	23rd	.. .. .
24th	.. .. .	24th	.. .. .
25th	.. .. .	25th	.. .. .
26th	.. .. .	26th	.. .. .
27th	.. .. .	27th	.. .. .
28th	.. .. .	28th	.. .. .
29th	.. .. .	29th	.. .. .
30th	.. .. .	30th	.. .. .
APRIL 1st	.. .. .	APRIL 1st	.. .. .
3rd	.. .. .	3rd	.. .. .
4th	.. .. .	4th	.. .. .
5th	.. .. .	5th	.. .. .
6th	.. .. .	6th	.. .. .
8th	.. .. .	8th	.. .. .
9th	.. .. .	9th	.. .. .
11th	.. .. .	11th	.. .. .
12th	.. .. .	12th	.. .. .
14th	.. .. .	14th	.. .. .
16th	.. .. .	16th	.. .. .
18th	.. .. .	18th	.. .. .

Nicolzier captured by German forces

Passage of the Jordan by British forces

1st Action of Es Salt..

German forces advancing through The Ukraine

Action of Khan Baghdadi

Poltava captured by German forces..

1st Attack on Amman

German Expeditionary Force for Finland leaves Danzig

German Expeditionary Force to Finland landed at Hangö

Ekatimoslav taken by German forces

Klarkov captured by German forces

Helsingfors captured by German forces

German forces enter the Crimea

Enzeli (North - West Persia) evacuated by Russian forces†

Sarikamish (Caucasus) taken by Turkish forces

Van (Armenia) retaken by Turkish forces

Turkish attack on the Jordan bridges‡

Batum (Georgia) taken by Turkish forces

German offensive in Picardy begins

Battle of St. Quentin

Paris first shelled by long-range guns

1st Battle of Bapaume

Doullens Conference: Decision taken to appoint General Foch to co-ordinate operations of French and British Armies

1st Battle of Arras, 1918

1st Battles of the Somme, 1918 (2nd Battle of Picardy)

German advance from Chauny to the Oise-Aisne Canal

German offensive in Flanders begins

Sir D. Haig's "Hacks to the wall" order

General Foch appointed Commander-in-Chief of Allied armies in France§

Battles of the Lys

\* City of Kiev actually taken on the 2nd March.  
 † City of Odessa actually occupied on the 19th March.  
 ‡ These dates refer only to the Russian regular forces. Irregular Russian forces and Cossacks in Persian pay remained in North-West Persia after the regular troops were withdrawn, and Enzeli was governed by a Bolshevik Committee till the 4th August.  
 § The Belgian army was not included, but remained under the direction of the King of the Belgians, as Commander-in-Chief.

**MILITARY OPERATIONS.**  
**Main Theatres.**  
**1918.**

Date.	WESTERN THEATRE. (France and Flanders.)	ITALIAN THEATRE.	BALKAN THEATRE. (Excluding Rumania and Turkey.)	EASTERN THEATRE. (Russia and Rumania.)	TURKEY.		Date.	
					Palestine and Arabia.	Caucasus, Persia and Mesopotamia.		
1918. APRIL 23rd	Blocking raid by British naval light forces on Ostend and Zeebrugge } Actions of Villers Bretonneux } Battles of the Lys (continued)	..	..	..	..	..	1918. APRIL 23rd	
24th		..	..	..	..	..	24th	
25th		..	..	..	..	..	..	25th
27th		..	..	..	..	..	..	27th
28th	..	..	..	..	..	..	28th	
30th	..	..	..	..	..	..	30th	
MAY 1st	..	..	..	..	..	..	MAY 1st	
4th	..	..	..	..	..	..	4th	
7th	..	..	..	..	..	..	7th	
8th	..	..	..	..	..	..	8th	
18th	..	..	..	..	..	..	18th	
24th	..	..	..	..	..	..	24th	
27th	..	..	..	..	..	..	27th	
31st	..	..	..	..	..	..	31st	
JUNE 6th	..	..	..	..	..	..	JUNE 6th	

Blocking raid by British naval light forces on Ostend and Zeebrugge  
 } Actions of Villers Bretonneux  
 } Battles of the Lys (continued)

German Government establish military dictatorship in The Ukraine with General Skoropadski as Heiman  
 } Viborg (Finland) captured by Finnish White Guards and German forces  
 } Capture of Sevastopol by German forces

Peace signed between Rumania and the Central Powers (South Finland) Frederickshamn (South Finland) captured by Finnish White Guards  
 } End of Finnish Civil War  
 } Rostov captured by German forces

General Poole arrives at Marmarak to organise the North Russian Expeditionary Force

Battle of the Sira di Legen

2nd Action of Es Salt

Kirkuk occupied by British forces

Alexandropol (Georgia) occupied by Turkish forces

Kirkuk evacuated by British forces







**MILITARY OPERATIONS.**  
**Main Theatres.**  
**1918.**

201

Date	Event	Location / Notes
26th	Battle of Champagne and Argonne begins	
27th	Battle of the Canal du Nord begins	
28th	Allied Offensive in Flanders begins	
28th	Battle of the St. Quentin Canal begins	
30th	Battle of Ypres, 1918	
	Battles of the Hindenburg Line (continued)	
OCT. 1st	Berat (Albania) retaken by Italian forces	
2nd	Vranje (Serbia) retaken by Allied forces	
6th	Elbasan (Albania) taken by Italian forces	
7th	Allied forces advancing through Serbia and Albania	
8th	Prisina (Serbia) retaken by French forces	
8th	Prizren and Nish (Serbia) retaken by Allied forces	
9th	Durazzo, Novi Bazar and Ipek taken by Italian forces	
10th		
11th		
13th		
14th	Battle of Roulers (14th/15th) and Battle of Courtrai	
15th	Battle of Thourout-Thielt (14th/20th)	
17th		
19th		
26th	Bulgarian Government ask for armistice	
27th	Allied armies advancing into Bulgaria (continued)	
28th	Armistice between Bulgaria and Entente Powers signed	
29th	Hostilities between Bulgaria and Entente Powers cease (12 noon)	
30th	Turkish Ma'an garrison surrenders near Amman	
	Damascus taken by British and Arab forces	
	Sidon occupied by British forces	
	Beirut occupied by French naval forces	
	The Pursuit through Syria	
	Tripoli (Syria) occupied by Allied forces	
	Homs (Syria) occupied by British cavalry	

• French official title, which includes the British Battle of Doiran.

**MILITARY OPERATIONS.**  
**Main Theatres.**  
**1918.**

Date.	WESTERN THEATRE. (France and Flanders.)	ITALIAN THEATRE.	BALKAN THEATRE. (Excluding Rumania and Turkey.)	EASTERN THEATRE. (Russia and Rumania.)	TURKEY.		Date.
					Palestine and Arabia.	Caucasus, Persia and Mesopotamia.	
1918.							
OCT. 20th	Belgian coast reoccupied by Allied forces	..	..	..	..	..	1918.
23rd	Battle of the Selle (continued)	..	..	..	..	..	OCT. 20th
24th		Final Italian Offensive begins	..	..	..	British forces begin advance on Mosul	23rd
25th			..	..	..	Advanced guard actions	24th
26th	Battle of the Serre		..	..	..		25th
27th	General von Ludendorff resigns	Austrian Government ask for Armistice	..	..	..		26th
28th			..	..	..		27th
28th		Battle of Vittorio Veneto	San Giovanni di Medua occupied by Italian forces	..	..		28th
30th		Revolution in Vienna	Scutari taken by Italian forces Revolution in Buda-Pest Belgrade retaken by Serbian forces Independent Hungarian Government formed in Buda-Pest	..	..	Battle of Sharqat	29th
31st	Battle of the Lys (Belgium)		..	..	..		30th
NOV. 1st	Battle of Valenciennes		..	..	..	Armistice between Turkey and Entente Powers signed at Mudros	31st
2nd	Mutiny breaks out in the German Fleet at Kiel	Trieste occupied by Italian forces	..	..	..	Hostilities between Turkey and Entente Powers cease (12 noon)	NOV. 1st
3rd	Battle of Le Chesne and Buzancy	Hostilities on the Italian front cease	..	..	..	British forces advancing on Mosul	2nd
4th	Battle of the Sambre (one day)		..	..	..	News of Armistice received	3rd
5th	2nd Battle of Guise		..	..	..		4th
*5th	General advance of the Allied Armies	Fiume occupied by Italian naval forces	..	..	..	Mosul occupied by British forces	5th

MILITARY OPERATIONS.  
Main Theatres.  
1918.

6th	General advance of the Allied Armies (cont'd.)	King Peter of Serbia re-enters Belgrade	..	..	..	6th
7th	Battle of Thiérache	..	..	..	..	7th
8th	German Armistice delegates reach Allied Headquarters	..	..	..	..	8th
9th	Battle of Méribers	..	..	..	Alexandretta (Syria) occupied by Entente naval forces	9th
10th	Revolutions break out in Berlin	..	..	..	..	10th
11th	Kaiser crosses the frontier into Holland	..	..	..	All Turkish troops withdrawn from the Mosul Vilayet	11th
12th	Capture of Mons	..	..	..	..	12th
13th	Armistice concluded between Germany and Entente Powers	..	..	..	..	13th
14th	Hostilities on the Western Front cease (11 a.m.)	..	..	..	..	14th
15th	..	..	..	..	..	15th
16th	..	..	..	..	..	16th
17th	..	..	..	..	..	17th
18th	..	..	..	..	..	18th
19th	..	..	..	..	..	19th
20th	..	..	..	..	..	20th
21st	..	..	..	..	..	21st
22nd	..	..	..	..	..	22nd
23rd	..	..	..	..	..	23rd
24th	..	..	..	..	..	24th
25th	..	..	..	..	..	25th
26th	..	..	..	..	..	26th
27th	..	..	..	..	..	27th
28th	..	..	..	..	..	28th
29th	..	..	..	..	..	29th
30th	..	..	..	..	..	30th
31st	..	..	..	..	..	31st
1st	..	..	..	..	..	1st
2nd	..	..	..	..	..	2nd
3rd	..	..	..	..	..	3rd
4th	..	..	..	..	..	4th
5th	..	..	..	..	..	5th
6th	..	..	..	..	..	6th
7th	..	..	..	..	..	7th
8th	..	..	..	..	..	8th
9th	..	..	..	..	..	9th
10th	..	..	..	..	..	10th
11th	..	..	..	..	..	11th
12th	..	..	..	..	..	12th
13th	..	..	..	..	..	13th
14th	..	..	..	..	..	14th
15th	..	..	..	..	..	15th
16th	..	..	..	..	..	16th
17th	..	..	..	..	..	17th
18th	..	..	..	..	..	18th
19th	..	..	..	..	..	19th
20th	..	..	..	..	..	20th
21st	..	..	..	..	..	21st
22nd	..	..	..	..	..	22nd
23rd	..	..	..	..	..	23rd
24th	..	..	..	..	..	24th
25th	..	..	..	..	..	25th
26th	..	..	..	..	..	26th
27th	..	..	..	..	..	27th
28th	..	..	..	..	..	28th
29th	..	..	..	..	..	29th
30th	..	..	..	..	..	30th
31st	..	..	..	..	..	31st
1st	..	..	..	..	..	1st
2nd	..	..	..	..	..	2nd
3rd	..	..	..	..	..	3rd
4th	..	..	..	..	..	4th
5th	..	..	..	..	..	5th
6th	..	..	..	..	..	6th
7th	..	..	..	..	..	7th
8th	..	..	..	..	..	8th
9th	..	..	..	..	..	9th
10th	..	..	..	..	..	10th
11th	..	..	..	..	..	11th
12th	..	..	..	..	..	12th
13th	..	..	..	..	..	13th
14th	..	..	..	..	..	14th
15th	..	..	..	..	..	15th
16th	..	..	..	..	..	16th
17th	..	..	..	..	..	17th
18th	..	..	..	..	..	18th
19th	..	..	..	..	..	19th
20th	..	..	..	..	..	20th
21st	..	..	..	..	..	21st
22nd	..	..	..	..	..	22nd
23rd	..	..	..	..	..	23rd
24th	..	..	..	..	..	24th
25th	..	..	..	..	..	25th
26th	..	..	..	..	..	26th
27th	..	..	..	..	..	27th
28th	..	..	..	..	..	28th
29th	..	..	..	..	..	29th
30th	..	..	..	..	..	30th
31st	..	..	..	..	..	31st
1st	..	..	..	..	..	1st
2nd	..	..	..	..	..	2nd
3rd	..	..	..	..	..	3rd
4th	..	..	..	..	..	4th
5th	..	..	..	..	..	5th
6th	..	..	..	..	..	6th
7th	..	..	..	..	..	7th
8th	..	..	..	..	..	8th
9th	..	..	..	..	..	9th
10th	..	..	..	..	..	10th
11th	..	..	..	..	..	11th
12th	..	..	..	..	..	12th
13th	..	..	..	..	..	13th
14th	..	..	..	..	..	14th
15th	..	..	..	..	..	15th
16th	..	..	..	..	..	16th
17th	..	..	..	..	..	17th
18th	..	..	..	..	..	18th
19th	..	..	..	..	..	19th
20th	..	..	..	..	..	20th
21st	..	..	..	..	..	21st
22nd	..	..	..	..	..	22nd
23rd	..	..	..	..	..	23rd
24th	..	..	..	..	..	24th
25th	..	..	..	..	..	25th
26th	..	..	..	..	..	26th
27th	..	..	..	..	..	27th
28th	..	..	..	..	..	28th
29th	..	..	..	..	..	29th
30th	..	..	..	..	..	30th
31st	..	..	..	..	..	31st
1st	..	..	..	..	..	1st
2nd	..	..	..	..	..	2nd
3rd	..	..	..	..	..	3rd
4th	..	..	..	..	..	4th
5th	..	..	..	..	..	5th
6th	..	..	..	..	..	6th
7th	..	..	..	..	..	7th
8th	..	..	..	..	..	8th
9th	..	..	..	..	..	9th
10th	..	..	..	..	..	10th
11th	..	..	..	..	..	11th
12th	..	..	..	..	..	12th
13th	..	..	..	..	..	13th
14th	..	..	..	..	..	14th
15th	..	..	..	..	..	15th
16th	..	..	..	..	..	16th
17th	..	..	..	..	..	17th
18th	..	..	..	..	..	18th
19th	..	..	..	..	..	19th
20th	..	..	..	..	..	20th
21st	..	..	..	..	..	21st
22nd	..	..	..	..	..	22nd
23rd	..	..	..	..	..	23rd
24th	..	..	..	..	..	24th
25th	..	..	..	..	..	25th
26th	..	..	..	..	..	26th
27th	..	..	..	..	..	27th
28th	..	..	..	..	..	28th
29th	..	..	..	..	..	29th
30th	..	..	..	..	..	30th
31st	..	..	..	..	..	31st
1st	..	..	..	..	..	1st
2nd	..	..	..	..	..	2nd
3rd	..	..	..	..	..	3rd
4th	..	..	..	..	..	4th
5th	..	..	..	..	..	5th
6th	..	..	..	..	..	6th
7th	..	..	..	..	..	7th
8th	..	..	..	..	..	8th
9th	..	..	..	..	..	9th
10th	..	..	..	..	..	10th
11th	..	..	..	..	..	11th
12th	..	..	..	..	..	12th
13th	..	..	..	..	..	13th
14th	..	..	..	..	..	14th
15th	..	..	..	..	..	15th
16th	..	..	..	..	..	16th
17th	..	..	..	..	..	17th
18th	..	..	..	..	..	18th
19th	..	..	..	..	..	19th
20th	..	..	..	..	..	20th
21st	..	..	..	..	..	21st
22nd	..	..	..	..	..	22nd
23rd	..	..	..	..	..	23rd
24th	..	..	..	..	..	24th
25th	..	..	..	..	..	25th
26th	..	..	..	..	..	26th
27th	..	..	..	..	..	27th
28th	..	..	..	..	..	28th
29th	..	..	..	..	..	29th
30th	..	..	..	..	..	30th
31st	..	..	..	..	..	31st
1st	..	..	..	..	..	1st
2nd	..	..	..	..	..	2nd
3rd	..	..	..	..	..	3rd
4th	..	..	..	..	..	4th
5th	..	..	..	..	..	5th
6th	..	..	..	..	..	6th
7th	..	..	..	..	..	7th
8th	..	..	..	..	..	8th
9th	..	..	..	..	..	9th
10th	..	..	..	..	..	10th
11th	..	..	..	..	..	11th
12th	..	..	..	..	..	12th
13th	..	..	..	..	..	13th
14th	..	..	..	..	..	14th
15th	..	..	..	..	..	15th
16th	..	..	..	..	..	16th
17th	..	..	..	..	..	17th
18th	..	..	..	..	..	18th
19th	..	..	..	..	..	19th
20th	..	..	..	..	..	20th
21st	..	..	..	..	..	21st
22nd	..	..	..	..	..	22nd
23rd	..	..	..	..	..	23rd
24th	..	..	..			



**MILITARY OPERATIONS.**  
**Subsidiary Theatres.**  
**1914.**

**PART II.**

**SECTION II (B).**

**MILITARY OPERATIONS: SUBSIDIARY THEATRES OF WAR.**

- (i.) *South Africa* (including German South-West Africa) - up to July 1915.
- (ii.) *West Africa* - - - - - up to March 1916.
- (iii.) *East Africa* - - - - -
- (iv.) *Western Egypt and the Sudan* - - - - - from November 1914 to March 1917.
- (v.) *Arabia* - - - - - from November 1914 onwards.
- (vi.) *Asia* (excluding Turkish Empire) - - - - - up to March 1916.
  - (a.) Central and Southern Asia } - - - from March 1916 onwards
  - (b.) Siberia and the Far East } - - -
- (vii.) *North Russia* - - - - - from November 1917 onwards.

**NOTE.—For events in the Pacific, including Australasia, see Section III (Naval).**

Date.	SOUTH AFRICA. (Including German South-West Africa.)	WEST AFRICA.	EAST AFRICA.	ASIA. (Excluding Turkish Empire, West Persia, and the Caucasus.)	Date.
<b>1914.</b> <b>AUG.</b> 3rd	.. .. .	<i>Germany declares war on France</i>	.. .. .	.. .. .	<b>1914.</b> <b>AUG.</b> 3rd
4th	.. .. .	<i>Great Britain declares war on Germany</i>	.. .. .	.. .. .	4th
8th	.. .. .	British forces cross frontier of Togoland and occupy Lome	<i>Dares Salaam bombarded by H.M.S. "Astræa."</i>	.. .. .	8th
13th	.. .. .	Allied advance on Kamina (Togoland) from Lome begins	.. .. .	.. .. .	13th
15th	.. .. .	.. .. .	Taveta occupied by German forces	<i>Japan sends ultimatum to Germany demanding the evacuation of Tsingtau</i>	15th
19th	.. .. .	.. .. .	First battalion of Indian Expeditionary Force* "C" leaves India for Mombasa	.. .. .	19th
21st	German force crosses the frontier of Cape Colony	.. .. .	.. .. .	.. .. .	21st
23rd	.. .. .	.. .. .	.. .. .	<i>Japan declares war on Germany</i>	23rd
25th	.. .. .	Nigerian frontier of the Cameroons crossed by British forces: Affair of Tepe	.. .. .	.. .. .	25th
26th	.. .. .	Chad frontier of the Cameroons crossed by French forces	.. .. .	.. .. .	26th
26th	.. .. .	<b>German forces in Togoland capitulate to the Allied commander at Amuchu</b>	.. .. .	.. .. .	26th
27th	.. .. .	First attack on Mora (Cameroons)	.. .. .	.. .. .	27th
30th	.. .. .	First attack on Garua (Cameroons)	.. .. .	.. .. .	30th
31st	.. .. .	<i>Agreement concluded between French and British Governments defining provisional zones in Togoland</i>	.. .. .	.. .. .	31st

\* Indian Expeditionary Force is abbreviated in later entries to I.E.F.

**MILITARY OPERATIONS.**  
**Subsidiary Theatres.**  
**1914.**

206

Date.	SOUTH AFRICA. (Including German South-West Africa.)	WEST AFRICA. (Cameroons).	EAST AFRICA.	WEST EGYPT AND SUDAN.	ARABIA.	ASIA. (Excluding Turkish Empire, West Persia, and the Caucasus.)	Date.
<b>1914.</b> <b>SEPT.</b>							<b>1914.</b> <b>SEPT.</b>
1st	.. ..	.. ..	First battalion of I.E.F. "C" arrives at Mombasa (see August 19th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	1st
2nd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Japanese forces land in Shantung to attack Tsingtau	2nd
5th	.. ..	.. ..	German force crosses frontier of Northern Rhodesia. Defence of Abercorn begins	.. ..	.. ..		5th
6th	.. ..	.. ..	Affair of Tsavo*	.. ..	.. ..		6th
7th	.. ..	Naval operations against Duala begin, in preparation for attack by Allied Expeditionary Force	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..		7th
9th	.. ..	.. ..	Affairs near Karonga (Nyasaland)  Defence of Abercorn (Rhodesia) ends: German forces retreat	.. ..	.. ..		9th
15th	<b>Outbreak of rebellion in South Africa</b>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..		15th
19th	Lüderitzbucht (German South-West Africa) occupied by South African forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..		19th
20th	.. ..	.. ..	H.M.S. "Pegasus" sunk by German light cruiser "Königsberg" at Zanzibar	.. ..	.. ..	Siege of Tsingtau	20th
23rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..		British force joins Japanese army before Tsingtau†
26th	.. ..	Duala taken by Allied forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..		26th
27th	.. ..		.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	27th
<b>OCT.</b>							<b>OCT.</b>
14th	.. ..	Yabasi taken by Allied forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..		14th
16th	.. ..	.. ..	First units of I.E.F. "B" leave India for Mombasa	.. ..	.. ..		16th
26th	.. ..	German forces begin an unprovoked invasion of Angola  Edea (Cameroons) occupied by French forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..		26th
31st	.. ..	.. ..	First units of I.E.F. "B" arrive at Mombasa	.. ..	.. ..		31st

\* This was the first engagement in the war in which Indian troops were engaged (the 29th Punjabis).  
† Force landed 22nd; in action 24th.

**MILITARY OPERATIONS.**  
Subsidiary Theatres.  
1914-15.

207

Date.	SOUTH AFRICA. (Including German South-West Africa.)	WEST AFRICA (Camerouns).	EAST AFRICA.	WEST EGYPT AND SUDAN.	ARABIA.	ASIA. (Excluding Turkish Empire, West Persia, and the Caucasus.)	Date.
<b>1914.</b>							<b>1914</b>
<b>NOV.</b>							<b>NOV.</b>
2nd	.. ..	.. ..	} <b>Affair of Longido British attack on Tanga</b> }	.. ..	.. ..	} <b>Great Britain and France declare war on Turkey</b> }	2nd
3rd	.. ..	.. ..		.. ..	.. ..		3rd
5th	.. ..	.. ..		.. ..	.. ..		5th
7th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<b>Tsingtau capitulates to the Japanese forces</b>	7th
10th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	} <b>British force storms Sheikh Said (South Arabia) and destroys the defences</b> }	.. ..	10th
11th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..		.. ..	11th
14th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	} <b>Sultan of Turkey as Khalif proclaims Jihad against those making war on Turkey or her Allies</b> }	.. ..	.. ..	14th
20th	.. ..	<i>Allied Governments withdraw proposals for neutralisation of African free trade zone</i>	.. ..		.. ..	.. ..	20th
22nd	.. ..	.. ..	<i>War Office assume control of the East African operations</i>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	22nd
23rd	.. ..	<i>Portuguese Government announce prospective co-operation of Portugal with Great Britain</i>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	23rd
28th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	} <b>Affair of Miran-shah (North-West Frontier, India)*</b> }	28th
29th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..		29th
<b>DEC.</b>							<b>DEC.</b>
1st	<b>General De Wet captured by Union troops</b>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	1st
21st	.. ..	.. ..	<b>Jasin occupied by British troops</b>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	21st
28th	<b>End of organised rebellion in South Africa</b>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	28th
<b>1915.</b>							<b>1915.</b>
<b>JAN.</b>							<b>JAN.</b>
5th	.. ..	<b>French defence of Edea</b>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	5th
10th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	} <b>British defence of Muscat</b> }	.. ..	10th
11th	<b>Last rebels in the Transvaal captured</b>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..		.. ..	11th
12th	.. ..	.. ..	<b>Mafia Island seized by British force</b>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	12th
14th	<b>Swakopmund (German South-West Africa) occupied by South African forces</b>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	14th

\* First outbreak on North-West Frontier of India caused by German intrigue

**MILITARY OPERATIONS.**  
**Subsidiary Theatres.**  
**1915.**

208

Date.	SOUTH AFRICA. (Including German South-West Africa.)	WEST AFRICA.	EAST AFRICA.	WEST EGYPT AND SUDAN.	ARABIA.	ASIA. (Excluding Turkish Empire, West Persia, and the Caucasus.)	Date.
<b>1915.</b>							<b>1915.</b>
<b>JAN.</b>							<b>JAN.</b>
18th	.. ..	.. ..	} <i>Affair of Jasin</i> }		.. ..	.. ..	18th
19th	.. ..	.. ..	}		.. ..	.. ..	19th
23rd	} <i>Defence of Upington</i> }	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	23rd
24th		.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	24th
31st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	31st
					Arab forces ( <i>Idrisi</i> ) occupy Farasan Islands ( <i>Red Sea</i> )	.. ..	
<b>FEB.</b>							<b>FEB.</b>
15th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	15th
16th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	16th
18th	.. ..	Oyem ( <i>Cameroons</i> ) occupied by French forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	18th
22nd	South African Northern Force begins advance from Swakopmund on Windhuk	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	22nd
<b>MAR.</b>							<b>MAR.</b>
1st	.. ..	.. ..	} <i>British blockade of German East Africa begins</i> }		.. ..	.. ..	1st
20th	Actions of Jakalswater	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	20th
25th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	25th
26th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	26th
30th	Aus occupied by South African forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	30th
<b>APR.</b>							<b>APR.</b>
12th	.. ..	First Advance on Yaunde begins	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	12th
18th	.. ..	Operations of Allied force against Garua begin	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	18th
23rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	23rd
25th	} <i>Action of Gibeon</i> }	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	25th
26th		.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	26th
28th		.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	28th
					British Government conclude treaty with the <i>Idrisi</i>	.. ..	
<b>MAY</b>							<b>MAY</b>
7th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	7th
9th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	9th
13th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	13th
	Windhuk occupied by South African Northern Force	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	
						Japan presents ultimatum to China demanding territorial concessions	
						Chinese Government yields to Japanese demands	





**MILITARY OPERATIONS.**  
**Subsidiary Theatres.**  
**1915.**

210

Date.	WEST AFRICA.	EAST AFRICA.	WEST EGYPT AND SUDAN.	ARABIA.	ASIA. (Excluding Turkish Empire.)	Date.
<b>1915.</b>						<b>1915.</b>
<b>JULY</b>						<b>JULY</b>
29th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Establishment of East Persia cordon begun	29th
<b>AUG.</b>						<b>AUG.</b>
8th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Bushire ( <i>Persia</i> ) occupied by British forces	8th
12th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	} Destruction of Dilbar {	12th
16th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..		16th
<b>SEPT.</b>						<b>SEPT.</b>
5th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Action of Hafiz Kor ( <i>North-West Frontier of India</i> )	5th
8th	} 2nd attack on Mora {	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	8th
9th		.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	9th
22nd	Second advance on Yaunde begins	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	22nd
<b>OCT.</b>						<b>OCT.</b>
7th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Birjand ( <i>East Persia</i> ) occupied by British forces	7th
9th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	2nd affair of Hafiz Kor	9th
30th	} 3rd attack on Mora {	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	30th
<b>NOV.</b>						<b>NOV.</b>
2nd		.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Kasvin ( <i>West Persia</i> ) occupied by Russian force
4th		.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	4th
4th	} Capture of Banyo {	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	4th
6th		.. ..	.. ..	Naval affair at Sollum*	.. ..	6th
14th	.. ..	.. ..	Senussi commence hostilities against British by attacking Egyptian post at Sollum	.. ..	.. ..	14th
23rd	.. ..	.. ..	British operations against the Senussi begin	.. ..	.. ..	23rd
			Sollum post evacuated			
<b>DEC.</b>						<b>DEC.</b>
11th	.. ..	.. ..	} Affair of the Wadi Senab {	.. ..	.. ..	11th
18th	.. ..	.. ..		.. ..	.. ..	18th
14th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Hamadan ( <i>West Persia</i> ) occupied by Russian force	14th
15th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Qasr-i-Shirin ( <i>West Persia</i> ) occupied by Turkish force	15th

\* Egyptian coastguard cruisers attacked by German submarine; "Abbas" sunk, "Nur el Bahr" disabled.

**MILITARY OPERATIONS.**  
**Subsidiary Theatres.**  
**1915-16.**

211

Date.	WEST AFRICA.	EAST AFRICA.	WEST EGYPT AND SUDAN.	ARABIA.	ASIA. (Excluding Turkish Empire.)	Date.
<b>1915.</b>						<b>1915.</b>
<b>DEC.</b>						<b>DEC.</b>
20th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<i>Kum (Persia) occupied by a Russian force</i>	20th
23rd	.. ..	British naval operations on Lake Tanganyika begin	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	23rd
25th	.. ..	.. ..	Affair of the Wadi Majid	.. ..	Kangavar ( <i>West Persia</i> ) occupied by a Russian force <i>Prince Firman Firma appointed Premier of Persia</i>	25th
<b>1916.</b>						<b>1916.</b>
<b>JAN.</b>						<b>JAN.</b>
1st	Yaunde ( <i>Cameroons</i> ) taken by British forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	1st
13th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Kirmanshah ( <i>West Persia</i> ) occupied by a Turkish force	13th
<b>FEB.</b>						<b>FEB.</b>
9th	.. ..	British naval command of Lake Tanganyika secured	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	9th
17th	Last German forces in South Cameroons cross border into Spanish territory	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	17th
18th	Mora surrenders to the British forces. Conquest of the Cameroons by Allied forces completed	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	18th
19th	.. ..	General Smuts assumes command of British forces in East Africa	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	19th
26th	.. ..	.. ..	Action of Agagiya	.. ..	Kirmanshah taken by Russian forces ( <i>see January 18</i> )	26th
29th	British blockade of the Cameroons raised	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	29th
<b>MAR.</b>						<b>MAR.</b>
1st	.. ..	.. ..	Hostilities between Sudan Government and Sultan of Darfur begin ( <i>see March 18</i> )	.. ..	.. ..	1st
3rd	Agreement as to provisional administration of the Cameroons concluded between French and British Governments	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	3rd
5th	.. ..	British offensive towards Kilimanjaro begins	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	5th
9th	.. ..	Germany declares war on Portugal	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	9th
10th	.. ..	Taveta taken by British forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	10th

**MILITARY OPERATIONS.**  
Subsidiary Theatres.  
1916.

212

Date.	EAST AFRICA.	WEST EGYPT AND SUDAN.	ARABIA.	ASIA.		Date.	
				Central and Southern Asia.	Siberia and the Far East.		
<b>1916.</b>						<b>1916.</b>	
<b>MAR.</b>						<b>MAR.</b>	
11th	} Action of Latema Nek {	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	11th	
12th		.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Karind ( <i>West Persia</i> ) occupied by a Russian force	.. ..	12th
13th	New Moshi taken by British forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	13th	
14th	.. ..	Sollum ( <i>West Egypt</i> ) reoccupied by British forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	14th	
16th	.. ..	Sudan force advances from Nahud into Darfur	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	16th	
21st	Action of Kahe ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	21st	
<b>APRIL</b>						<b>APRIL</b>	
11th	Kionga occupied by Portuguese forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	11th	
17th	} Kondoa Irangi captured by British forces {	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	17th	
19th		.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	19th
<b>MAY</b>						<b>MAY</b>	
7th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Qasr-i-Shirin ( <i>West Persia</i> ) occupied by a Russian force	.. ..	7th	
11th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Kwash ( <i>East Persia</i> ) occupied by a British force	.. ..	11th	
15th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Allied blockade of Hejaz coast begins	Khansqin and Rowanduz occupied by Russian forces	.. ..	15th
18th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Cossack detachment from Russian force in West Persia joins British army on the Tigris	.. ..	18th
22nd	.. ..	Affair of Beringiya ( <i>Darfur</i> )	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	22nd
23rd	.. ..	El Fasher ( <i>Darfur</i> ) occupied by Sudan force	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	23rd
26th	British advance from Northern Rhodesia into German East Africa begins	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	26th
27th	Neu Langenburg occupied by British forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	27th
<b>JUNE</b>						<b>JUNE</b>	
5th	.. ..	.. ..	Sherif of Mecca begins revolt against Turkish rule	Turkish offensive into West Persia begins.* Russian forces evacuate Khansqin	.. ..	.. ..	5th
6th	.. ..	.. ..	Arab attack on Medina repulsed	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	6th
7th	.. ..	.. ..	Sherif of Mecca proclaims the independence of the Hejaz	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	7th
8th	Bismarckburg taken by British forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	8th

\* Approximate date.

**MILITARY OPERATIONS.**  
Subsidiary Theatres.  
1916.

213

Date.	EAST AFRICA.	WEST EGYPT AND SUDAN.	ARABIA.	ASIA.		Date.
				Central and Southern Asia.	Siberia and the Far East.	
<b>1916.</b> <b>JUNE.</b>						<b>1916.</b> <b>JUNE.</b>
9th	Action of Mkaramo	.. ..	Jidda captured by Arab forces	.. ..	.. ..	9th
10th	German attack on Kondoa Irangi	.. ..	Turkish garri- son of Mecca surrenders to Arab forces	.. ..	.. ..	10th
12th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Kerman ( <i>Eastern Persia</i> ) occupied by British forces	.. ..	12th
13th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	13th
19th	Handeni taken by British forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	19th
20th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Qasr-i-Shirin ( <i>West Persia</i> ) occupied by Turkish forces	.. ..	20th
<b>JULY</b>						<b>JULY</b>
1st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Kirmanshah ( <i>West Persia</i> ) taken by Turkish forces	.. ..	1st
7th	Tanga occupied by British forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	7th
14th	Mwanza taken by British forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	14th
27th	.. ..	.. ..	Yenbo taken by Arab forces	.. ..	.. ..	27th
31st	Kilmatinde taken by British forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	31st
<b>AUG.</b>						<b>AUG.</b>
3rd	Ujiji ( <i>Lake Tan- ganyika</i> ) occupied by Belgian forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	3rd
5th	British advance through the Nguru Hills begins	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	5th
10th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Hamadan ( <i>West Persia</i> ) taken by Turkish forces*	.. ..	10th
11th	Mpwapwa occupied by British forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	11th
15th	Bagamoyo occupied by British forces†	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	15th
22nd	Kilosa taken by British forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	22nd
26th	Morogoro taken by British forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	26th
29th	Iringa taken by British forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	29th
<b>SEPT.</b>						<b>SEPT.</b>
4th	Dar es Salaam surrenders to British forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	4th
7th	Affair of Kisaki Kilwa occupied by British forces†	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	7th
16th	Lindi occupied by British forces†	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	16th
19th	Tabora occupied by Belgian forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	19th
22nd	.. ..	.. ..	Taif taken by Arab forces	.. ..	.. ..	22nd
<b>OCT.</b>						<b>OCT.</b>
17th	.. ..	Affairs in the Dakhla Oasis	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	17th
22nd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	22nd

\* Approximate date.

† Naval landing parties.

**MILITARY OPERATIONS.**  
**Subsidiary Theatres.**  
**1916-17.**

214

Date.	EAST AFRICA.	WEST EGYPT AND SUDAN.	ARABIA.	ASIA.		Date.
				Central and Southern Asia.	Siberia and the Far East.	
<b>1916.</b>						<b>1916.</b>
<b>NOV.</b>						<b>NOV.</b>
6th	.. ..	Affair of Gyuba (Darfur)*	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	6th
12th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Shiraz occupied by British forces	.. ..	12th
15th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	3rd affair of Hafiz Kor (N.W. Fron- tier, India)	.. ..	15th
<b>DEC.</b>						<b>DEC.</b>
7th	.. ..	.. ..	Affair of Jabir (Aden)	.. ..	.. ..	7th
31st	.. ..	End of the Darfur Campaign	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	31st
<b>1917.</b>						<b>1917.</b>
<b>JAN.</b>						<b>JAN.</b>
3rd	} Action of Beho- Beho {	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	3rd
4th		.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	4th
20th	<i>General Hoskins succeeds General Smuts in command of British forces in East Africa</i>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	20th
24th	.. ..	.. ..	Wejh surrenders to Arab forces	.. ..	.. ..	24th
<b>FEB.</b>						<b>FEB.</b>
3rd	.. ..	} Affairs in the Siwa Oasis {	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	3rd
5th	.. ..		.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	5th
8th	.. ..	End of British campaign against the Senussi	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	8th
<b>MAR.</b>						<b>MAR.</b>
..	.. ..		.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	..
<b>APRIL</b>						<b>APRIL</b>
..	.. ..		.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	..
<b>MAY</b>						<b>MAY</b>
9th	.. ..		.. ..	} Action of Kharhwasta (N.W. Fron- tier, India) {	.. ..	9th
10th	.. ..		.. ..		.. ..	10th
30th	<i>General van De- venter succeeds General Hoskins in command of British forces in East Africa</i>		.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	30th
<b>JUNE</b>						<b>JUNE</b>
19th	.. ..		.. ..	} Actions in the Shahr Valley (N.W. Fron- tier, India) {	.. ..	19th
24th	.. ..		.. ..		.. ..	24th
<b>JULY</b>						<b>JULY</b>
3rd	.. ..		Affair of Aba-el- Lissan	.. ..	.. ..	3rd
6th	.. ..		Aqaba taken by Arab forces	.. ..	.. ..	6th

\* Ali Dinar (ex-Sultan of Darfur) defeated and killed.

**MILITARY OPERATIONS.**  
Subsidiary Theatres.  
1917-18.

215

Date.	EAST AFRICA.	ARABIA.	ASIA.		NORTH RUSSIA.	Date.
			Central and Southern Asia.	Siberia and the Far East.		
<b>1917.</b>						
<b>JULY</b>						<b>1917.</b>
19th	Action of Narungombe	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..		<b>JULY</b>
<b>AUG.</b>						<b>AUG.</b>
..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..		..
<b>SEPT.</b>						<b>SEPT.</b>
..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..		..
<b>OCT.</b>						<b>OCT.</b>
16th	} Action of Nyangao }	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..		16th
19th		.. ..	.. ..	.. ..		19th
21st	.. ..	Turkish attack on Petra	.. ..	.. ..		21st
<b>NOV.</b>						<b>NOV.</b>
8th	.. ..	.. ..	<i>Bolshevik coup d'état in Petrograd</i>			8th
25th	German passage of the Rovuma at Ngomano.	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..		25th
	German operations in Portuguese East Africa begin					
28th	Tafel's force surrenders to British forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..		28th
<b>DEC.</b>						<b>DEC.</b>
1st	Last German forces driven out of German East Africa into Portuguese territory*	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..		1st
<b>1918.</b>						<b>1918.</b>
<b>JAN.</b>						<b>JAN.</b>
1st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	1st
8th	.. ..	} Arab actions for Et Tafile }	Qaer-i-Shirin ( <i>West Persia</i> ) occupied by British forces	.. ..	.. ..	8th
28th	.. ..		.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	28th
27th	.. ..	.. ..	General Dunster-ville's Mission to North-West Persia leaves Baghdad	.. ..	.. ..	27th
<b>FEB.</b>						<b>FEB.</b>
1st	.. ..	.. ..	Extension of British East Persia cordon into Khorasan begins†	.. ..	.. ..	1st
17th	.. ..	.. ..	General Dunster-ville's Mission reaches Enzeli	.. ..	.. ..	17th
<b>MAR.</b>						<b>MAR.</b>
3rd	.. ..	.. ..	Meshed ( <i>North-East Persia</i> ) occupied by British forces*	.. ..	.. ..	3rd
7th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Peace signed between Germany and Finland	7th
16th	.. ..	.. ..	Hamadan evacuated by Russian forces	.. ..	.. ..	16th
<b>APRIL</b>						<b>APRIL</b>
3rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	German force lands in South Finland	3rd
5th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Japanese and British marines land at Vladivostok	.. ..	5th
18th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Helingsfors ( <i>Finland</i> ) taken by German forces	18th

\* Approximate date.

† In relief of the Russian cordon, withdrawn by order of Bolshevik Government.

**MILITARY OPERATIONS.**  
**Subsidiary Theatres.**  
**1918.**

Date.	EAST AFRICA.	ARABIA.	ASIA.		NORTH RUSSIA.	Date.
			Central and Southern Asia.	Siberia and the Far East.		
<b>1918.</b>						<b>1918.</b>
<b>MAY</b>						<b>MAY</b>
24th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	General Poole arrives at Murmansk to organise the North Russia Expeditionary Force	24th
<b>JUNE</b>						<b>JUNE</b>
4th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	British marines land at Pechenga	4th
7th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Omsk occupied by Czecho-Slovak forces	.. ..	7th
23rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	British Expeditionary Force to North Russia* arrives at Murmansk	23rd
29th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Allied forces seize the Murman Railway as far as Soroki	29th
30th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..		30th
<b>JULY</b>						<b>JULY</b>
1st	} Affair of Nyamakura.†	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	1st
3rd		.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	3rd
13th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Irkutak occupied by Czecho-Slovak forces	.. ..	13th
14th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Kazan (East Russia) taken by Czecho-Slovak forces	.. ..	14th
19th	.. ..	.. ..	British operations in Trans-Caspia begin	.. ..	.. ..	19th
20th	.. ..	.. ..	British defence of Resht (North-West Persia).	.. ..	.. ..	20th
<b>AUG.</b>						<b>AUG.</b>
1st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	} Archangel captured by Allied forces	1st
2nd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..		2nd
3rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	British troops land at Vladivostok‡	.. ..	3rd
4th	.. ..	.. ..	British force lands at Baku	.. ..	.. ..	4th
..	.. ..	.. ..	Bolshevik Committee at Enzeli arrested by British military authorities	.. ..	.. ..	..
11th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	First Japanese contingents land at Vladivostok	.. ..	11th
13th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Czecho-Slovaks declare war on Germany	.. ..	13th
15th	.. ..	.. ..	Action of Bairam Ali (Trans-Caspia).§	.. ..	.. ..	15th
18th	.. ..	.. ..	Merv taken by Bolshevik forces	.. ..	.. ..	18th
23rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	} Battle of Dukhovskaya	.. ..	23rd
24th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..		Coup d'état by General Horvat at Vladivostok	.. ..

\* Forces previously designated "Syren" and "Elopa"  
† Near Quelimane; this was the most southerly point reached by the German force.  
‡ 25th Battalion Middlesex Regiment.  
§ Bolsheviks defeat Trans-Caspian Government forces.



**MILITARY OPERATIONS**  
Subsidiary Theatres.  
1918.

217

Date.	EAST AFRICA.	ARABIA.	ASIA.		NORTH RUSSIA.	Date.
			Central and Southern Asia.	Siberia and the Far East.		
<b>1918.</b>						<b>1918.</b>
<b>AUG.</b>						<b>AUG.</b>
26th	.. ..	.. ..	British defence of Baku begins	.. ..	.. ..	26th
27th	.. ..	.. ..	Krasnovodsk (Caspian) occupied by British forces	.. ..	.. ..	27th
28th	.. ..	.. ..	Affair near Kakhka (Trans-Caspia)	.. ..	.. ..	28th
<b>SEPT.</b>						<b>SEPT.</b>
4th	.. ..	.. ..	Defence of Baku	.. ..	Obozerskaya (Archangel) occupied by Allied forces	4th
					United States contingent lands at Murmansk	
5th	.. ..	.. ..		Khabarovsk (East Siberia) taken by Japanese forces	.. ..	5th
11th	.. ..	.. ..			Ukhtinskaya (Murmansk) captured by Allied forces	11th
12th	.. ..	.. ..			} Actions of Chamova (Archangel) }	12th
14th	.. ..	.. ..	British Force evacuates Baku (14th/15th)	.. ..		14th
15th	.. ..	.. ..	Baku taken by Turkish forces	.. ..	.. ..	15th
18th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Blagoveshchensk (East Siberia) occupied by Japanese forces	.. ..	18th
19th	.. ..	Battle of Megiddo begins	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	19th
23rd	.. ..	Ma'an evacuated by the Turkish garrison	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	23rd
29th	German force re-crosses the Roman and re-enters German territory	Turkish Ma'an garrison surrenders near Amman	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	29th
<b>OCT.</b>						<b>OCT.</b>
3rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Action near Pyavozero Lake (Murmansk)	3rd
4th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	General Ironside takes over command of Allied forces at Archangel	4th
12th	.. ..	.. ..	Action of Dushak	.. ..	.. ..	12th
14th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	British troops from Vladivostok reach Irkutsk	.. ..	14th

**MILITARY OPERATIONS.**  
**Subsidiary Theatres.**  
**1918.**

218

Date.	EAST AFRICA.	ARABIA.	ASIA.		NORTH RUSSIA.	Date.
			Central and Southern Asia.	Siberia and the Far East.		
<b>1918.</b> <b>OCT.</b> 18th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	British troops from Vladivostok reach Omsk	.. ..	<b>1918.</b> <b>OCT.</b> 18th
22nd	.. ..	Affair of Imad (Aden)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	22nd
30th	.. ..	Armistice between Turkey and Entente Powers signed	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	30th
<b>NOV.</b> 1st	German force enters Rhodesia and attacks Fife	.. ..	Merv reoccupied by Russian and British forces* (see August 18th)	.. ..	.. ..	<b>NOV.</b> 1st
9th	Kasama (Rhodesia) taken by German forces	.. ..	.. ..	Czech forces at Ekaterinenburg declare national independence	.. ..	9th
11th	Armistice between Germany and Entente Powers signed	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	11th
18th	German force reaches the Chambezi River. News of armistice received.	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	18th
14th	Hostilities in East Africa cease	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	14th
18th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Counter-revolutionary coup d'etat at Omsk. Admiral Kolchak proclaimed "Dictator of all Russia"	.. ..	18th
25th	German forces surrender at Abercorn	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	25th
<b>DEC.</b> 9th	.. ..	Lahej reoccupied by British forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<b>DEC.</b> 9th
18th	.. ..	Hodeida taken by British forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	18th
24th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Perm (East Russia) taken by Kolchak's forces	.. ..	24th
30th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Birek (East Russia) taken by Kolchak's forces	Kadish taken by Allied forces	30th
31st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Ufa and Sterlitamak (East Russia) taken by Bolshevik forces	.. ..	31st

\* Approximate date.

PART II.  
SECTION III.  
NAVAL.

Date.	HOME WATERS.	BALTIC.	ATLANTIC.	MEDITERRANEAN AND BLACK SEA.	INDIAN OCEAN, RED SEA, AND PERSIAN GULF.	PACIFIC AND FAR EAST.	Date.
1914. JULY 23rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<i>Austro - Hungarian Government send ultimatum to Serbia</i>	.. ..	.. ..	1914. JULY 23rd
26th	British Admiralty countermand orders for dispersal of Fleets (see 23th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	26th
27th	German High Seas Fleet recalled from Norway to war bases	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	27th
28th	British Fleets ordered to their war bases (see 23th)	.. ..	.. ..	<i>Austria - Hungary declares war on Serbia</i>	.. ..	.. ..	28th
29th	British Admiralty send "Warning Telegram" to the Fleets	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	29th
30th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<i>Australian Government place Australian Navy at disposal of British Government</i>	30th
31st	.. ..	<i>German Government send ultimatum to Russia</i>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	31st
AUG. 1st	British Government order naval mobilisation  <i>French Government order general mobilisation</i>	<i>German Government order general mobilisation and declare war on Russia. Hostilities between Russia and Germany commence</i>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	AUG. 1st
2nd	.. ..	Libau bombarded by German cruiser "Augsburg"	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	2nd
3rd	<i>Germany declares war on France. Hostilities between Germany and France commence</i>  <i>British Government order general mobilisation</i>  British Government issue proclamation authorising requisitioning of shipping	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	3rd

Date.	HOME WATERS.	BALTIC.	ATLANTIC.	MEDITERRANEAN AND BLACK SEA.	INDIAN OCEAN, RED SEA, AND PERSIAN GULF.	PACIFIC AND FAR EAST.	Date.
1914. AUG. 4th	Germany declares war on Belgium  British Grand Fleet constituted under Admiral Sir John Jellicoe  Great Britain declares war on Germany. Hostilities between Great Britain and Germany commence  German armed merchant cruiser "Kaiser Wilhelm der Grosse" leaves Bremen	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	German warships "Goeben" and "Breslau" bombard Philippeville and Bona respectively (Algeria)	.. ..	1914. AUG. 4th
5th	Mine-laying in the open sea commenced by the Germans (East of Southwold (See October 3rd) German mine-layer "Königin Luise" sunk off Yarmouth	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	5th
6th	H.M.S. "Amphion" sunk by mine off Yarmouth	.. ..	Action between H.M.S. "Bristol" and German cruiser "Karlsruhe" in the West Indies	Naval Convention concluded between Great Britain and France, giving control of operations in the Mediterranean to France	.. ..	Admiral von Spee's squadron leaves Ponape (Caroline Islands)  German armed merchant cruiser "Prinz Eitel Friedrich" leaves Tsingtau	6th
7th	First units of British Expeditionary Force land in France	.. ..	.. ..	Action between H.M.S. "Gloucester" and the "Goeben" and "Breslau" off the coast of Greece	.. ..	.. ..	7th
8th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Hostilities commence in East Africa  Dar es Salaam bombarded by H.M.S. "Astræa"	.. ..	8th
9th	H.M.S. "Birmingham" sinks German submarine "U 15" in North Sea*	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	9th
10th	British aerial coast patrol established	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	10th
11th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	"Goeben" and "Breslau" enter the Dardanelles	.. ..	.. ..	11th
12th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Great Britain and France declare war on Austria-Hungary	.. ..	"Emden" joins Admiral von Spee and is detached	12th
15th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Junction of British and French squadrons effected at entrance to Adriatic	.. ..	Japanese Government send ultimatum to Germany	15th
16th	Landing of original British Expeditionary Force in France completed†	.. ..	.. ..	Allied sweep in the Southern Adriatic; Austrian light cruiser "Zenta" sunk	.. ..	.. ..	16th

\* First German submarine sunk.

† 4 divisions and 1 cavalry division.

Date.	HOME WATERS.	BALTIC.	ATLANTIC.	MEDITERRANEAN AND BLACK SEA.	INDIAN OCEAN, RED SEA, AND PERSIAN GULF.	PACIFIC AND FAR EAST.	Date.
1914. AUG. 19th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	1914. AUG. 19th
23rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	23rd
24th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	24th
26th	.. ..	Action off the Asland Islands: German cruiser "Magdeburg" destroyed by Russian squadron	German forces in Togoland capitulate to the Allied forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	26th
			Action between H.M.S. "High-flyer" and German armed merchant cruiser "Kaiser Wilhelm der Grosse"† off the Rio de Oro (latter sunk)				
27th	Force of British Marines landed at Ostend accompanied by R.N.A.S. unit	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	27th
28th	Action off Heligoland. (German light cruisers "Köln," "Mainz," and "Ariadne" sunk)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	28th
30th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	30th
SEPT. 1st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	SEPT. 1st
2nd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	2nd
3rd	H.M.S. "Speedy" sunk by mine off the Humber	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	3rd
5th	H.M.S. "Pathfinder" sunk by submarine in the North Sea. (The first British warship so destroyed)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	5th
7th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	7th
9th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	9th
10th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	10th

\* Bombay.

† Left Bremen on August 4th.

‡ Indian Expeditionary Force is abbreviated to I.E.F. in later entries.

**NAVAL.  
1914.**

222

Date.	HOME WATERS.	BALTIC.	ATLANTIC.	MEDITERRANEAN AND BLACK SEA.	INDIAN OCEAN, RED SEA, AND PERSIAN GULF.	PACIFIC AND FAR EAST.	Date.
<b>1914. SEPT.</b>							<b>1914. SEPT.</b>
11th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Australian Expeditionary Force lands on Bismarck Archipelago	11th
14th	.. ..	.. ..	Action between British armed merchant cruiser "Carmania" and German armed merchant cruiser "Cap Trafalgar" in the South Atlantic ( <i>latter sunk</i> )	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	14th
17th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	British Naval Mission leaves Turkey Admiral Souchon (Imperial German Navy) assumes control of the Turkish Navy*	.. ..	German New Guinea and surrounding colonies capitulate to Australian Expeditionary Force	17th
19th	Force of British Marines landed at Dunkirk	.. ..	Lüderitzbucht (German South-West Africa) occupied by South African forces	Cattaro bombarded by French squadron First units of I.E.F. "A" leave Egypt for Marseilles	.. ..	.. ..	19th
20th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	H.M.S. "Pegasus" sunk by German light cruiser "Königsberg" at Zanzibar	.. ..	20th
21st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	German armed forces in New Guinea surrender	21st
22nd	H.M.S. "Aboukir," "Cressy," and "Hogue" sunk by German submarine "U 9"	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Madras bombarded by German light cruiser "Emden"	Papeete (Tahiti) bombarded by Von Spee's squadron. ( <i>See August 6th</i> )	22nd
26th	.. ..	.. ..	} Allied forces capture Duala (Camerouns)	First units of I.E.F. "A" land at Marseilles	.. ..	.. ..	26th
27th	.. ..	.. ..		.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	27th
<b>OCT.</b>							<b>OCT.</b>
3rd	Minelaying in the open sea ( <i>between the Goodwins and Ostend</i> ) commenced by the British. ( <i>See August 5th</i> ) First units of British Royal Naval Division (Marine Brigade) arrive at Antwerp	.. ..	First units of Canadian Expeditionary Force leave Canada for England	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	3rd
6th	Units of British 7th Division disembarked at Ostend and Zeebrugge	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	6th
7th	Evacuation of Antwerp begun	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Yap Island occupied by a Japanese naval force	7th
10th	Antwerp capitulates to the German forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	10th

\* Approximate date.

Date.	HOME WATERS.	BALTIC.	ATLANTIC.	MEDITERRANEAN AND BLACK SEA.	INDIAN OCEAN, RED SEA, AND PERSIAN GULF.	PACIFIC AND FAR EAST.	Date.
1914. OCT. 11th	.. ..	Russian cruiser "Pallada" sunk by German submarine off Hangö	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	German gunboat "Komet" captured by H.M.A.S. "Nusa" near Talassia (New Pommern)†	1914. OCT. 11th
13th	First appearance of a German submarine on the Southampton-Havre troop transport route (see November 6th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	13th
15th	Zeebrugge and Ostend occupied by German forces  H.M.S. "Hawke" sunk by German submarine in the North Sea  First units of the Canadian Expeditionary Force land in England	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	15th
16th	Battle of the Yser begins*	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	First units of I.E.F. "B" leave Bombay for Mombasa  First units of I.E.F. "D" leave Bombay for the Persian Gulf	New Zealand Expeditionary Force leaves for France (see December 1st)	16th
17th	Action between H.M.S. "Undaunted" and destroyers and four German destroyers off the Dutch Coast (latter all sunk)  German submarines attempt raid on Scapa Flow	First British submarines enter the Baltic ("E 1" and "E 9")	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	First units of Australian Imperial Force leave for France	17th
18th	Grand Fleet withdraws from Scapa to the West of Scotland  First bombardment of Ostend by British warships	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Japanese light cruiser "Takaohi" sunk by German destroyer off Tsingtau	18th
20th	First merchant-vessel sunk by German submarine (British s.s. "Glitra")	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	20th
23rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Advanced troops of I.E.F. "D" arrive at the Bahrein Islands (Persian Gulf)	.. ..	23rd
27th	H.M.S. "Audacious" sunk by mine off the coast of Donegal	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	27th

\* Belgian date.

† Last episode in conquest of German Pacific possessions.

Date.	HOME WATERS.	BALTIC.	ATLANTIC.	MEDITERRANEAN AND BLACK SEA.	INDIAN OCEAN, RED SEA, AND PERSIAN GULF.	PACIFIC AND FAR EAST.	Date.
1914. OCT. 28th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	1914. OCT. 28th
29th	British Government issue Order in Council revising the list of contraband and modifying the Declaration of London Prince Louis of Battenberg, First Sea Lord, resigns	.. ..	.. ..	Turkey commences hostilities against Russia. Odessa, Sevastopol and Theodosia bombarded by Turkish warships	.. ..	.. ..	29th
30th	British hospital ship "Rohilla" wrecked off Whitby Lord Fisher appointed First Sea Lord	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	30th
31st	H.M.S. "Hermes" sunk by submarine in Straits of Dover	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	German light cruiser "Königsberg" located in Rufji River First units of I.E.F. "B" arrive at Mombasa	.. ..	31st
NOV. 1st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Britain commences hostilities against Turkey	.. ..	Action of Coronel (H.M.S. "Good Hope" and "Monmouth" sunk by Von Spee's squadron)	NOV. 1st
2nd	British Admiralty declares the North Sea a military zone	.. ..	.. ..	Russia declares war on Turkey	.. ..	Austrian cruiser "Kaiserin Elisabeth" sunk in Taingtau Harbour	2nd
3rd	First German naval raid on British coast (near Gorleston) Grand Fleet ordered back to Scapa Flow	.. ..	.. ..	Allied squadrons bombard forts at entrance of the Dardanelles	.. ..	.. ..	3rd
4th	British Admiralty orders two battle-cruisers from Grand Fleet to proceed to South Atlantic German cruiser "Yorck" sunk by mine off the German coast	.. ..	German light cruiser "Karlsruhe" sunk in the Atlantic (by internal explosion)	.. ..	.. ..	British attack on Tanga (German East Africa)	4th
5th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Britain and France formally declare war on Turkey	.. ..	.. ..	5th
6th	British Admiralty for the first time order troop transports from England to France to have direct destroyer escort (see October 13th) French Government issue declaration modifying the Declaration of London	.. ..	.. ..	British submarine "B 11" proceeds two miles up the Dardanelles*	I.E.F. "D" effects landing in Mesopotamia at Fao	.. ..	6th

\* First warship to enter the Straits.



Date.	HOME WATERS.	BALTIC.	ATLANTIC.	MEDITERRANEAN AND BLACK SEA.	INDIAN OCEAN, RED SEA, AND PERSIAN GULF.	PACIFIC AND FAR EAST.	Date.
1914. NOV. 7th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Tsingtau capitulates to the Japanese forces	1914. NOV. 7th
9th	British and French Governments conclude convention as to naval "prizes"	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	German light cruiser "Emden" destroyed by H.M.A.S. "Sydney" at the Cocos Islands	German gunboat "Geier" interned at Honolulu	9th
10th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	British force storms Sheikh Said (S. Arabia) and destroys the defences	.. ..	10th
11th	H.M.S. "Niger" sunk by German submarine off Deal	Memel occupied by Russian forces*	.. ..	.. ..		.. ..	11th
17th	.. ..	Libau bombarded by German squadron (see August 2nd)	.. ..	Trebizond bombarded by Russian squadron	.. ..	.. ..	17th
18th	.. ..	German cruiser "Friedrich Carl" sunk by mine	.. ..	Indecisive action between Turkish and Russian fleets in the Black Sea	.. ..	.. ..	18th
22nd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Baara (Mesopotamia) occupied by British forces†	.. ..	22nd
26th	H.M.S. "Bulwark" destroyed by internal explosion in Sheerness Harbour	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	26th
DEC. 1st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	First units of Australian and New Zealand Expeditionary Forces arrive at Suez	.. ..	DEC 1st
4th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	1st Action of Qurna (Mesopotamia)	.. ..	4th
8th	.. ..	.. ..	Battle of the Falklands. (Von Spee's squadron destroyed. "Dresden" escapes. (See March 14th, 1915))	.. ..		.. ..	8th
10th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Batum bombarded by "Goeben" and "Breslau"	.. ..	.. ..	10th
13th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Turkish battleship "Messoudieh" sunk by British submarine "B 11" in the Dardanelles	.. ..	.. ..	13th
14th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	German armed merchant cruiser "Cormoran" interned at Guam	14th

\* Approximate date. † This was the date of the surrender. The entry of the troops took place the following day.  
‡ The following German cruisers were sunk: "Scharnhorst," "Gneisenau," "Leipzig," "Nürnberg."

**NAVAL.  
1914-1915.**

226

Date.	HOME WATERS.	BALTIC.	ATLANTIC.	MEDITERRANEAN AND BLACK SEA.	INDIAN OCEAN, RED SEA, AND PERSIAN GULF.	PACIFIC AND FAR EAST.	Date
<b>1914.</b>							<b>1914.</b>
<b>DEC.</b>							<b>DEC.</b>
16th	Scarborough and Hartlepool bombarded by German battle cruiser squadron	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	16th
25th	British seaplane raid on Cuxhaven	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	25th
26th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<i>Italian force lands at Valona (see May 29th, 1915)</i>	.. ..	.. ..	26th
<b>1915.</b>							<b>1915.</b>
<b>JAN.</b>							<b>JAN.</b>
1st	H.M.S. "Formidable" sunk by submarine in the English Channel	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	1st
12th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Mafia Island ( <i>German East Africa</i> ) seized by British force	.. ..	12th
13th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<i>British War Council resolve that Admiralty should prepare for a naval expedition in February against the Dardanelles</i>	.. ..	13th
14th	.. ..	.. ..	Swakopmund ( <i>German South-West Africa</i> ) occupied by South African forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	14th
24th	Action of the Dogger Bank. ( <i>German cruiser "Blücher" sunk</i> )	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	24th
26th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<i>Turkish advance through Sinai begins</i>	.. ..	26th
28th	.. ..	.. ..	United States s.v. "William P. Frye" sunk by German armed merchant cruiser "Prinz Eitel Friedrich"†	<i>British Government definitely decide to make naval attack on the Dardanelles</i>	.. ..	.. ..	28th
29th	Walney Island Battery ( <i>Barrow-in-Furness</i> ) shelled by German submarine*	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	29th
30th	<i>British Admiralty warn British merchant vessels to fly neutral or no ensigns in vicinity of British Isles</i>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	30th

\* First operation of a German submarine in the Irish Sea.

† First United States vessel sunk by belligerent warship.

Date.	HOME WATERS.	BALTIC.	ATLANTIC.	MEDITERRA-NEAN AND BLACK SEA.	INDIAN OCEAN, RED SEA, AND PERSIAN GULF.	PACIFIC AND FAR EAST.	Date.
1915. JAN. 31st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Arab forces (Idrisi) occupy Farasan Islands (Red Sea)	.. ..	1915. JAN. 31st
FEB. 1st	British Admiralty issue orders forbidding neutral fishing vessels to use British ports	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	FEB. 1st
3rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	} Turkish attack on the Suez Canal {	}	.. ..	3rd
4th	German Government announce that submarine blockade of Great Britain will begin on February 18th	.. ..	.. ..			.. ..	4th
6th	British ss. "Lusitania" arrives at Liverpool flying United States flag	.. ..	.. ..			.. ..	6th
7th	British Foreign Office issue statement justifying use of neutral flag at sea	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	7th	
11th	United States Government send Note to British Government deprecating use of neutral flag	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	11th
17th	.. ..	Memel reoccupied by German forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	17th
18th	German submarine blockade of Great Britain begins	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	18th
19th	First neutral ship torpedoed without warning by German submarine* (Norwegian ss. "Belridge")	.. ..	.. ..	Allied Naval attack on the Dardanelles forts commences. (First bombardment of the outer forts)	.. ..	.. ..	19th
22nd	Net barrage across the North Channel (between Ireland and Scotland) established	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	22nd
23rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Lemnos (Aegean) occupied by British marines	.. ..	.. ..	23rd
25th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	} Bombardment of the Dardanelles resumed: outer forts partially destroyed {	}	.. ..	25th
26th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..			.. ..	26th

\* German Government subsequently asserted that this ship was attacked in error.

**NAVAL.  
1915.**

Date.	HOME WATERS.	BALTIC.	ATLANTIC.	MEDITERRANEAN AND BLACK SEA.	INDIAN OCEAN, RED SEA, AND PERSIAN GULF.	PACIFIC AND FAR EAST.	Date.
<b>1915. MAR.</b>							<b>1915. FEB.</b>
1st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Antivari bombarded by Austrian squadron	British blockade of German East Africa begins	.. ..	1st
4th	First case of "indicator nets" aiding in the destruction of a German submarine ("U. 8" in Straits of Dover)	.. ..	.. ..	Bombardment of the Dardanelles forts continued	.. ..	.. ..	4th
5th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Smyrna forts bombarded by British squadron	.. ..	.. ..	5th
9th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..		.. ..	.. ..	9th
11th	British Government issue the "Retaliatory Order in Council" (relating to detention of enemy goods) and Proclamation extending the list of "absolute" contraband	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	11th
12th	Dutch Government issue warning that foreign merchant ships using Dutch flag (see January 30th,) will be detained	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	12th
	French Government issue decrees similar to British Order in Council and Proclamation of March 11th						
13th	First neutral ship sunk without warning by German submarine (Swedish s.s. "Hanna")	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	13th
14th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	German light cruiser "Dresden" (the last German cruiser left at sea) sunk by British warships off Juan Fernandez	14th
15th	First merchant ship attacked by aircraft (s.s. "Blonde")	.. ..	.. ..	British squadron blockading Smyrna withdrawn	.. ..	.. ..	15th
18th	.. ..	Memel captured by Russian forces	.. ..	Allied Naval attack on the Narrows of the Dardanelles repulsed. ("Bouvet," "Ocean" and "Irresistible" sunk)	.. ..	.. ..	18th
21st	.. ..	Memel recaptured by German forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	21st
23rd	First kite-balloon ship commissioned (H.M.S. "Manica")	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	23rd

\* First experiments with these nets were carried out in January 1915.

Date.	HOME WATERS.	BALTIC.	ATLANTIC.	MEDITERRANEAN AND BLACK SEA.	INDIAN OCEAN, RED SEA, AND PERSIAN GULF.	PACIFIC AND FAR EAST.	Date.
<b>1915.</b>							<b>1915.</b>
<b>MAR.</b>							<b>MAR.</b>
25th	First neutral ship sunk by German submarine after visit and search ( <i>Dutch ss. "Medea"</i> )	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	25th
27th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Bosporus forts bombarded by Russian Black Sea Fleet	.. ..	.. ..	27th
28th	First passenger ship sunk by a German submarine ( <i>British ss. "Falaba"</i> )	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	28th
<b>APRIL</b>							<b>APRIL</b>
3rd	Dover Straits barrage completed	.. ..	.. ..	Indecisive action in Black Sea between the "Goeben" and the Russian Fleet	.. ..	.. ..	3rd
6th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Turkish light cruiser "Medjidieh" sunk by mine off Odessa	.. ..	.. ..	6th
8th	.. ..	.. ..	German armed merchant cruiser "Prinz Eitel Friedrich" interned at Newport News, U.S.A.	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	8th
17th	First instance of merchant vessel beating off submarine by gunfire ( <i>ss. "La Rosarina"</i> )	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	17th
23rd	.. ..	.. ..	British blockade of the Cameroons begins	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	23rd
25th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Allied forces effect landing at the Dardanelles	.. ..	.. ..	25th
26th	.. ..	.. ..	The last original German raider overseas interned ( <i>armed merchant cruiser "Kronprinz Wilhelm" at Newport News, U.S.A.</i> )	French cruiser "Léon Gambetta" sunk by Austrian submarine in Straits of Otranto	.. ..	.. ..	26th
28th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	1st Battle of Krithia	.. ..	.. ..	28th
<b>MAY.</b>							<b>MAY.</b>
1st	First United States ship torpedoed without warning by German submarine ( <i>ss. "Gulf Light"</i> )	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	1st
6th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	6th
7th	<i>Ss. "Lusitania" sunk by German submarine "U 20" (off Old Head of Kinsale)</i>	<i>Lives taken by German forces</i>	.. ..	2nd Battle of Krithia	.. ..	.. ..	7th
8th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	8th

**NAVAL.  
1915.**

230

Date.	HOME WATERS.	BALTIC.	ATLANTIC.	MEDITERRANEAN AND BLACK SEA.	INDIAN OCEAN, RED SEA, AND PERSIAN GULF.	PACIFIC AND FAR EAST.	Date.
<b>1915.</b>							<b>1915.</b>
<b>MAY</b>							<b>MAY</b>
10th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Naval convention signed between Italy, France and Great Britain	.. ..	.. ..	10th
13th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	H.M.S. "Goliath" sunk by Turkish destroyer in the Dardanelles	.. ..	.. ..	13th
15th	<i>Lord Fisher, First Sea Lord, tenders resignation</i>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	15th
23rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<i>Italy declares war on Austria-Hungary</i>	.. ..	.. ..	23rd
24th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<b>Hostilities between Italy and Austria commence (midnight 24th/25th)</b>	.. ..	.. ..	24th
25th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	H.M.S. "Triumph" sunk by submarine off the Dardanelles	.. ..	.. ..	25th
26th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<i>Italian Government announce blockade of the Austro-Hungarian coast</i> British battle squadron concentrates at Malta, prior to joining Italian Fleet in the Adriatic	.. ..	.. ..	26th
27th	British minelayer "Princess Irene" destroyed by internal explosion in harbour at Sheerness <i>Mr. Winston Churchill, First Lord of the Admiralty, resigns</i>	.. ..	.. ..	H.M.S. "Majestic" sunk by submarine off the Dardanelles British battle squadron joins the Italian Fleet in the Adriatic	.. ..	.. ..	27th
28th	<i>New Admiralty chiefs appointed*</i>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	28th
29th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<i>Valona formally occupied by the Italians. (See December 26th, 1914)</i>	.. ..	.. ..	29th
31st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	2nd action of Qurna (Mesopotamia)	.. ..	31st
<b>JUNE</b>							<b>JUNE</b>
2nd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<i>Blockade of coast of Asia Minor announced by British Government</i>	Pursuit to Amara (Mesopotamia)	.. ..	2nd
3rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Amara (Mesopotamia) occupied by British forces	.. ..	3rd
4th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	3rd Battle of Krithia	.. ..	.. ..	4th
<b>JULY</b>							<b>JULY</b>
2nd	.. ..	Action off Gotland between Russian and German squadrons (German minelayer "Albatross" driven ashore)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	2nd

\* Mr. Balfour, First Lord; Admiral Sir H. Jackson, First Sea Lord.



Date.	HOME WATERS.	BALTIC.	ATLANTIC.	MEDITERRANEAN AND BLACK SEA.	INDIAN OCEAN, RED SEA, AND PERSIAN GULF.	PACIFIC AND FAR EAST.	Date.
1915. AUG. 19th	British ss. "Arabic" sunk by German submarine  H.M.S. "Baralong" destroys German submarine "U. 27"	German battle-cruiser "Moltke" torpedoed by British submarine "E1" in Gulf of Riga German naval attack on Riga (contd.) British submarine "E13" attacked by German warships while aground in Danish waters	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	1915. AUG. 19th
21st	First authenticated case of German submarine firing on a crew in boats (ss. "Ruel")	German naval attack on Riga abandoned	.. ..	Italy declares war on Turkey	.. ..	.. ..	21st
SEPT. 1st	German Government inform United States Government that American demands for limitation of submarine activity are accepted	.. ..	.. ..	Road Island (off Syrian coast) occupied by French forces	.. ..	.. ..	SEPT. 1st
27th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Italian battleship "Benedetto Brin" destroyed by internal explosion in harbour at Brindisi	.. ..	.. ..	27th
28th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Battle of Kut, 1915 (Mesopotamia)	.. ..	28th
OCT. 3rd	.. ..	First German merchant vessel sunk by British submarine in the Baltic (ss. "Livonia")	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	OCT. 3rd
5th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Allied troops land at Salonika	.. ..	.. ..	5th
15th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Great Britain declares "state of war" with Bulgaria	.. ..	.. ..	15th
16th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	France declares "state of war" with Bulgaria  Entente Governments proclaim blockade of Aegean coast of Bulgaria	.. ..	.. ..	16th
21st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Dede Agach bombarded by Allied squadron	.. ..	.. ..	21st
23rd	.. ..	German cruiser "Prinz Adalbert" sunk by British submarine "E 8"	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	23rd
28th	H.M.S. "Argyll" wrecked on East Coast of Scotland	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	28th
NOV. 6th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Naval affair at Sollum (West Egypt)*	.. ..	.. ..	NOV. 6th
7th	.. ..	German lightcruiser "Undine" sunk by British submarine "E 19"	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	7th

\* Egyptian coastguard cruisers attacked by German submarine: "Abbas" sunk, "Nur el Bahr" disabled



Date.	HOME WATERS.	BALTIC.	ATLANTIC.	MEDITERRANEAN AND BLACK SEA.	INDIAN OCEAN, RED SEA, AND PERSIAN GULF.	PACIFIC AND FAR EAST.	Date.
<b>1915.</b>							<b>1915.</b>
<b>NOV.</b>							<b>NOV.</b>
10th	British Order in Council issued authorizing requisition of ships for carriage of foodstuffs	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	10th
17th	British hospital ship "Anglia" sunk by mine off Dover	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	17th
22nd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	} Battle of Ctesiphon (Mesopotamia)	.. ..	22nd
24th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..		.. ..	24th
25th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..		} Retreat to Kut (Mesopotamia)	.. ..
<b>DEC.</b>							
3rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	3rd
6th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Durazzo bombarded by an Austrian squadron	.. ..	.. ..	6th
7th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Siege of Kut begins	.. ..	7th
17th	.. ..	German light cruiser "Bremen" sunk by British submarine	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	17th
19th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	} Evacuation of Suvla and Anzac	.. ..	.. ..	19th
20th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..		Durazzo occupied by Italian forces	.. ..	.. ..
23rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	British naval operations on Lake Tanganyika (East Africa) begin	.. ..	23rd
26th	German raider "Moewe" leaves Germany on first cruise (see January 15th, 1916)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	German gunboat "Kingani" captured by H.M.S. "Mimi" and "Toutou" (Lake Tanganyika)	.. ..	26th
29th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Durazzo raided by Austrian light forces: latter brought to action in Southern Adriatic	.. ..	.. ..	29th
30th	H.M.S. "Natal" destroyed by internal explosion in harbour in Cromarty Firth	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	30th
<b>1916.</b>							<b>1916.</b>
<b>JAN.</b>							<b>JAN.</b>
4th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Operations for relief of Kut begin	.. ..	4th
6th	H.M.S. "King Edward VII" sunk by mine off North of Scotland	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	6th
7th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	} Evacuation of the Gallipoli Peninsula completed	.. ..	.. ..	7th
8th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..		.. ..	.. ..	.. ..
11th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Corfu occupied by French forces	.. ..	.. ..	11th
15th	.. ..	.. ..	British ss. "Appam" captured by German raider "Moewe" (see December 26th, 1915, and February 1st, 1916)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	15th

**NAVAL.  
1916.**

Date.	HOME WATERS.	BALTIC.	ATLANTIC.	MEDITERRANEAN AND BLACK SEA.	INDIAN OCEAN, RED SEA, AND PERSIAN GULF.	PACIFIC AND FAR EAST.	Date.
1916. JAN. 22nd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<i>Antivari (Montenegro) taken by Austrian forces</i>	.. ..	.. ..	1916 JAN 22nd
25th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<i>San Giovanni di Medua (Albania) taken by Austrian forces</i>	.. ..	.. ..	25th
27th	<i>Shipping Control Committee formed by British Government</i>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	27th
FEB. 1st	.. ..	.. ..	British ss. "Appam" brought to Norfolk (Va.) by German prize crew from raider "Moewe" (see January 15th)*	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	FEB. 1st
8th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	French cruiser "Amiral Charner" sunk by submarine off Syrian Coast	.. ..	<i>British Government request naval assistance from Japan</i>	8th
9th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	German gunboat "Hedwig von Wissman" sunk by H.M.S. "Mimi" and "Fifi." † British command of Lake Tanganyika secured	.. ..	9th
10th	.. ..	.. ..	<i>German Government inform United States Government that all defensively armed merchantmen will be treated as belligerents from March 1st onwards</i>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	10th
11th	H.M.S. "Arethusa" sunk by mine in North Sea	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	11th
17th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Chios (Ægean) occupied by British forces	.. ..	.. ..	17th
18th	.. ..	.. ..	<i>Conquest of the Cameroons by Entente forces completed</i>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	18th
21st	.. ..	.. ..	<i>German Government inform United States Government that defensively armed merchantmen will henceforth be regarded as cruisers</i>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	21st
23rd	<i>First Minister of Blockade, Great Britain, appointed (Lord Robert Cecil)</i>	.. ..	<i>German steamers in the Tagus seized by the Portuguese authorities</i>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	23rd
27th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<i>Durazzo (Albania) taken by Austrian forces</i>	.. ..	.. ..	27th
29th	Action in North Sea between German raider "Greif" and British auxiliary cruiser "Alcantara": both sunk	.. ..	British blockade of the Cameroons raised	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	29th

\* First public intimation of operations of new German raiders.  
† "Kingani" renamed, see December 26th, 1915.

Date.	HOME WATERS.	BALTIC.	ATLANTIC.	MEDITERRANEAN AND BLACK SEA.	INDIAN OCEAN, RED SEA, AND PERSIAN GULF.	PACIFIC AND FAR EAST.	Date.
<b>1916.</b>							<b>1916.</b>
<b>MAR.</b>							<b>MAR.</b>
1st	German extended submarine campaign begins	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	1st
4th	German raider "Moewe" returns to Bremen from first cruise (see December 26th, 1915)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	4th
14th	} <i>Admiral von Capelle succeeds Admiral von Tirpitz as German Minister of Marine</i> {		.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	14th
15th			.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	15th
24th	British ss. "Sussex" torpedoed by submarine in the English Channel	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	24th
30th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Russian hospital ship "Portugal" sunk by submarine in the Black Sea	.. ..	.. ..	30th
<b>APRIL</b>							<b>APRIL</b>
17th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Trebizond (Asia Minor) taken by Russian forces (see February 24th, 1918)	.. ..	.. ..	17th
20th	Disguised German transport "Aud" sinks herself after capture while trying to land arms on coast of Ireland	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	20th
24th	Outbreak of rebellion in Ireland	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Final attempt to relieve Kut: Loss of H.M.S. "Julnar"	.. ..	24th
	Laying of Belgian coast barrage commenced						
26th	Lowestoft and Yarmouth raided by German battle cruiser squadron	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	26th
27th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	H.M.S. "Russell" sunk by mine off Malta	.. ..	.. ..	27th
29th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Capitulation of Kut	.. ..	29th
<b>MAY</b>							<b>MAY</b>
1st	Collapse of Irish rebellion	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	1st
15th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Entente blockade of the Hejaz coast to assist revolt of the Sheriff of Mecca commenced	.. ..	15th
31st	} <i>Battle of Jutland*</i> {	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	31st
<b>JUNE</b>			.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<b>JUNE</b>
1st		.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	1st

\* For names of ships sunk in this battle, see note at end of this section.

**NAVAL.**  
**1916.**

Date.	HOME WATERS.	BALTIC.	ATLANTIC.	MEDITER- RANEAN AND BLACK SEA.	INDIAN OCEAN, RED SEA, AND PERSIAN GULF.	PACIFIC AND FAR EAST.	Date.
<b>1916.</b>							<b>1916.</b>
<b>JUNE.</b>							<b>JUNE.</b>
5th	H.M.S. "Hampshire" sunk by mine off the Orkneys. Lord Kitchener and his Staff drowned	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Sherif of Mecca begins revolt against Turkish rule	.. ..	5th
6th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	"Pacific blockade" of Greece by Entente Powers begins	.. ..	.. ..	6th
7th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Sherif of Mecca proclaims independence of the Hejaz	.. ..	7th
9th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Jidda taken by Arab forces	.. ..	9th
22nd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	"Pacific blockade" of Greece suspended	.. ..	.. ..	22nd
<b>JULY</b>							<b>JULY</b>
7th	British Government issue Order in Council rescinding the Declaration of London of 1908	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Tanga (German East Africa) occupied by British forces	.. ..	7th
10th	.. ..	.. ..	German commercial submarine "Deutschland" arrives at Norfolk (Va.)	Russian hospital ship "Vpered" sunk by submarine in the Black Sea	.. ..	.. ..	10th
11th	Seaham (Durham) shelled by German submarine	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	11th
27th	Captain Fryatt shot by order of a German court-martial in Belgium	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Yenbo (port of Medina) taken by Arab forces	.. ..	27th
<b>AUG.</b>							<b>AUG.</b>
2nd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Italian Dreadnought "Leonardo da Vinci" sunk by internal explosion in harbour at Taranto	.. ..	.. ..	2nd
15th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Bagamoyo (East Africa) captured by British naval landing parties	.. ..	15th
19th	H.M.S. "Falmouth" and "Nottingham" sunk by submarine in North Sea	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	19th
28rd	.. ..	.. ..	German commercial submarine "Deutschland" returns to Germany*	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	28rd
27th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Rumania declares war on Austria-Hungary	.. ..	.. ..	27th
<b>SEPT.</b>							<b>SEPT.</b>
1st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Bulgaria declares war on Rumania	.. ..	.. ..	1st

\* Approximate date.

Date.	HOME WATERS.	BALTIC.	ATLANTIC.	MEDITERRANEAN AND BLACK SEA.	INDIAN OCEAN, RED SEA, AND PERSIAN GULF.	PACIFIC AND FAR EAST.	Date.
1916. SEPT. 2nd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	German ships in Piræus Harbour seized by the Allies	.. ..	.. ..	1916. SEPT. 2nd
4th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Dar es Salaam (German East Africa) surrenders to the British forces	.. ..	4th
7th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Kilwa (German East Africa) occupied by British forces	.. ..	7th
16th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Lindi (German East Africa) occupied by British forces	.. ..	16th
19th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Allies commence blockade of Greek Macedonian Coast from mouth of the Struma to mouth of the Mesto	.. ..	.. ..	19th
OCT. 8th	.. ..	.. ..	German submarine "U 53" captures and sinks five ships outside Newport (Rhode Island)*	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	OCT. 8th
10th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Entente Governments send ultimatum to Greek Government demanding surrender of the Greek Fleet	.. ..	.. ..	10th
18th	Norwegian Government issue orders prohibiting belligerent submarines from using Norwegian territorial waters (see February 1st, 1917)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	18th
20th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Russian battleship "Imperatritza Mariya" destroyed by internal explosion at Sevastopol	.. ..	.. ..	20th
22nd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Constanza (Rumania) taken by Bulgarian forces	.. ..	.. ..	22nd
26th	German destroyer raid in Dover Straits	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	26th
27th		.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	27th
28th	British hospital ship "Galeka" sunk by mine off Havre	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	28th
NOV. 21st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	British hospital ship "Britannio" sunk by mine in Ægean Sea	.. ..	.. ..	NOV. 21st
22nd	German raider "Seeadler" leaves Germany† (see August 2nd, 1917)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	22nd
23rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	British hospital ship "Braemar Castle" mined† and beached in Ægean Sea	.. ..	.. ..	23rd

\* Furthest west operations of German submarine.

† Probably.

‡ Approximate date.

**NAVAL.  
1916-1917.**

Date.	HOME WATERS.	BALTIC.	ATLANTIC.	MEDITERRANEAN AND BLACK SEA.	INDIAN OCEAN, RED SEA, AND PERSIAN GULF.	PACIFIC AND FAR EAST.	Date.
<b>1916.</b>							<b>1916.</b>
<b>NOV.</b>							<b>NOV.</b>
26th	Second German naval raid on Lowestoft  German raider "Moewe" leaves Kiel on second cruise (see March 4, 1916, and March 22, 1917)	.. ..	French battleship "Suffren" sunk by submarine in the Bay of Biscay	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	26th
29th	Admiral Sir David Beatty appointed Commander-in-Chief Grand Fleet	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	29th
30th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Allies land troops in Piræus. Greeks resist. Allied forces withdraw	.. ..	.. ..	30th
<b>DEC.</b>							<b>DEC.</b>
1st	German raider "Wolf" leaves Germany* (see February 24th, 1918)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	1st
3rd	Admiral Sir John Jellicoe succeeds Admiral Sir H. Jackson as First Sea Lord	.. ..	Funchal (Madeira) bombarded by German submarine	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	3rd
4th		.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	4th
8th	.. ..	Murman Railway (from Murmansk to Petrograd) declared open	.. ..	Entente Powers begin blockade of Greece	.. ..	.. ..	8th
11th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Italian battleship "Regina Margherita" sunk on Italian minefield	.. ..	.. ..	11th
12th	Sir Edward Carson succeeds Mr. Balfour as First Lord of the Admiralty	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	12th
27th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	French battleship "Gaulois" sunk by submarine in the Mediterranean	.. ..	.. ..	27th
<b>1917.</b>							<b>1917.</b>
<b>JAN.</b>							<b>JAN.</b>
4th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Russian battleship "Peresvyet" sunk by mine off Port Said	.. ..	.. ..	4th
5th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Braila (Rumania) taken by German forces	.. ..	.. ..	5th
6th	"Inter-Allied Chartering Committee" established	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	6th
9th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	H.M.S. "Cornwallis" sunk by submarine off Malta	Battle of Kut, 1917, begins	.. ..	9th
14th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Japanese battle-cruiser "Tsukuba" sunk by internal explosion in harbour	14th
15th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Italy accedes to Franco-British Convention as to naval "prizes" (see November 9, 1914)	.. ..	.. ..	15th
23rd	Harwich flotilla action with German 6th Torpedo-Boat Flotilla. (H.M.S. "Simoom" sunk)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	23rd

\* Approximate date.



**NAVAL.  
1917.**

Date.	HOME WATERS.	BALTIC.	ATLANTIC.	MEDITERRANEAN AND BLACK SEA.	INDIAN OCEAN, RED SEA, AND PERSIAN GULF.	PACIFIC AND FAR EAST.	Date
<b>1917.</b>							<b>1917.</b>
<b>MAR.</b>							<b>MAR.</b>
22nd	German raider "Moewe" returns to Kiel from second cruise (see November 26, 1916)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	22nd
26th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	} 1st Battle of Gaza {	.. ..	.. ..	26th
27th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..		.. ..	.. ..	27th
30th	British hospitalship "Gloucester Castle" torpedoed in English Channel	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	30th
<b>APRIL</b>							<b>APRIL</b>
3rd	H.M.S. "Jason" sunk by mine off West Coast of Scotland	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	3rd
6th	.. ..	.. ..	United States of America declare war on Germany	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	6th
9th	Admiral Sims, U.S.N., arrives in England	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	9th
10th	British hospitalship "Salta" mined off Havre	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	10th
17th	British ambulance transports "Lanfranc" and "Donegal" sunk by submarine in English Channel	.. ..	.. ..	} Two Japanese destroyer flotillas join Allied forces in Mediterranean } } 2nd Battle of Gaza {	.. ..	.. ..	17th
19th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..		.. ..	.. ..	19th
20th	Second German destroyer raid on Straits of Dover. (Action by the "Swift" and "Broke")	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	20th
26th	} German destroyer raid on Ramsgate (night 26th/27th) {	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	26th
27th		.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	27th
<b>MAY</b>							<b>MAY</b>
2nd	First United States destroyer flotilla arrives at Queens-town	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	2nd
10th	.. ..	.. ..	Experimental convoy from Gibraltar to United Kingdom	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	10th
14th	German airship "L 22" destroyed by British warships in North Sea	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	14th
15th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Austrian naval raid in the Straits of Otranto: 14 British drifters sunk	.. ..	.. ..	15th
17th	British Admiralty appoint Committee to draw up plan for convoy of merchant ships	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	17th
24th	.. ..	.. ..	Experimental convoy sails from Newport News to United Kingdom	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	24th



Date.	HOME WATERS.	BALTIC.	ATLANTIC.	MEDITERRANEAN AND BLACK SEA.	INDIAN OCEAN, RED SEA, AND PERSIAN GULF.	PACIFIC AND FAR EAST.	Date.
1917. MAY 26th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	British hospital ship "Dover Castle" sunk by submarine in the Mediterranean	.. ..	.. ..	1917. MAY. 26th
JUNE 12th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Corinth and Larissa (Greece) occupied by Allied forces	.. ..	.. ..	JUNE 12th
14th	British Admiralty approve scheme for convoy of merchant ships	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	14th
18th	Admiral Sims, U.S.N., temporarily hoists flag at Queenstown	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	18th
21st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Mutiny breaks out in the Russian Black Sea Fleet at Sevastopol	.. ..	.. ..	21st
25th	First contingent of United States troops arrives in France	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	25th
27th	French cruiser "Kléber" sunk by submarine off Brest	.. ..	.. ..	Greece enters the war*	.. ..	.. ..	27th
JULY 2nd	.. ..	.. ..	First regular convoy of merchant ships sails from Hampton Roads (Va.)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	JULY 2nd
4th	.. ..	.. ..	Ponta Delgada (Azores) shelled by a German submarine	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	4th
			Coordinated attack by German submarines on United States transports defeated				
6th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Aqaba (Red Sea) taken by Arab forces	.. ..	6th
9th	H.M.S. "Vanguard" sunk by internal explosion in harbour	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	9th
19th	Sir Edward Carson, First Lord of the Admiralty, resigns	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	19th
AUG. 2nd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	German raider "Seeadler" wrecked on Mopelia Island (see November 22nd, 1916)	AUG. 2nd
3rd	Mutiny breaks out in German fleet at Wilhelmshaven	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	3rd
4th	.. ..	.. ..	Liberia declares war on Germany	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	4th
14th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	China declares war on Germany and Austria-Hungary	14th
SEPT. 1st	.. ..	Battle of Riga: city captured by German forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	SEPT. 1st
4th	German submarine raid on Scarborough		.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	4th
5th	.. ..		.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	5th

\* See Part II, Section I.



Date.	HOME WATERS.	BALTIC.	ATLANTIC.	MEDITERRANEAN AND BLACK SEA.	INDIAN OCEAN, RED SEA, AND PERSIAN GULF.	PACIFIC AND FAR EAST.	Date
<b>1917.</b> <b>DEC.</b> 3rd	<i>Allied Conference in Paris decide to establish an Allied Maritime Transport Council</i>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<b>1917.</b> <b>DEC.</b> 3rd
6th	U.S. Battleship Division joins Grand Fleet	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	6th
10th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Italian naval raid on Trieste Harbour (night 9th/10th). (Austrian battleship "Wien" sunk)	.. ..	.. ..	10th
12th	German destroyers raid British convoy in the North Sea. (H.M.S. "Partridge" sunk)	.. ..	Funchal (Madeira) bombarded by German submarine	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	12th
14th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	French cruiser "Château Renault" sunk by submarine	.. ..	.. ..	14th
17th	.. ..	<b>Armistice between Russia and Central Powers begins</b>	.. ..	<b>Armistice between Russia and Turkey begins</b>	.. ..	.. ..	17th
26th	Admiral Sir John Jellicoe, First Sea Lord, resigns, and is succeeded by Admiral Sir Roselyn Wemyss	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	26th
<b>1918.</b> <b>JAN.</b> 4th	British hospital ship "Rewa" sunk by submarine in the Bristol Channel <i>Allies formulate request for surrender of Dutch ships in Allied ports</i>	<i>Russian Government recognise the independence of Finland</i>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<b>1918.</b> <b>JAN.</b> 4th
18th	.. ..	<i>Estonian Government issue declaration of independence</i>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	18th
14th	German destroyer raid on Yarmouth	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	14th
20th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Naval action outside the Dardanelles*	.. ..	.. ..	20th
27th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	"Goeben" refloated (see 20th) Turkish Dead Sea Flotilla seized by Arab camelry at El Mezra'	.. ..	.. ..	27th
<b>FEB.</b> 5th	Ss. "Tuscanis" (carrying United States troops) sunk by submarine off the Irish coast	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<b>FEB.</b> 5th
9th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<i>Peace signed between Central Powers and the Ukraine Rada</i>	.. ..	.. ..	9th
15th	Third German destroyer raid in Straits of Dover (night 15th/16th) <i>Allied Governments arrange establishment of the Allied Maritime Transport Council (see Dec. 3rd, 1917)</i>	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	15th
16th	Dover shelled by German submarine	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	16th
18th	.. ..	<b>Hostilities resumed by Germany against Russia</b>	.. ..	<b>Hostilities resumed by Central Powers against Russia</b>	.. ..	.. ..	18th

\* "Breslau" and H.M.S. "Raglan" sunk. "Goeben" strikes mine and is beached.

**NAVAL.  
1918.**

Date.	HOME WATERS.	BALTIC.	ATLANTIC.	MEDITERRANEAN AND BLACK SEA.	INDIAN OCEAN, RED SEA, AND PERSIAN GULF.	PACIFIC AND FAR EAST.	Date.
<b>1918.</b>							<b>1918</b>
<b>FEB.</b>							<b>FEB.</b>
24th	German raider "Wolf" returns to Germany (see December 1st, 1916)	.. ..	.. ..	Trebizond retaken by Turkish forces (see April 17th, 1916)	.. ..	.. ..	24th
25th	.. ..	Reval and Pernau taken by German forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	25th
26th	British hospital ship "Glenart Castle" sunk by submarine in Bristol Channel	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	26th
<b>MAR.</b>							<b>MAR.</b>
2nd	.. ..	German force lands in the Aaland Islands	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	2nd
3rd	.. ..	Peace signed between Russia and Central Powers at Brest-Litovsk	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	3rd
7th	.. ..	Peace signed between Finland and Germany	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	7th
10th	British hospital ship "Guildford Castle" torpedoed in Bristol Channel	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	10th
11th	First meeting of the Allied Maritime Transport Council (see February 15th)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	11th
13th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Odessa occupied by German forces	.. ..	.. ..	13th
17th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Nicolaiev occupied by German forces	.. ..	.. ..	17th
20th	Allied Blockade Committee formed	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	20th
21st	Destroyer action in the North Sea between Allied and German flotillas  Dutch ships in British ports requisitioned	.. ..	Dutch ships in United States ports requisitioned	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	21st
<b>APRIL</b>							<b>APRIL</b>
3rd	.. ..	German force lands at Hangö (South Finland)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	3rd
4th	.. ..	British submarines destroyed at Helsingfors to avoid capture	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	4th
5th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Japanese and British marines land at Vladivostok	5th
10th	.. ..	.. ..	Monrovia (Liberia) bombarded by German submarine (see August 4th, 1917)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	10th
13th	.. ..	Helsingfors captured by German forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	13th
15th	Raid by British naval light forces on the Kattegat	.. ..	.. ..	Batum occupied by Turkish forces	.. ..	.. ..	15th

Date.	HOME WATERS.	BALTIC AND WHITE SEA.	ATLANTIC.	MEDITERRANEAN AND BLACK SEA.	INDIAN OCEAN, RED SEA, AND CASPIAN.	PACIFIC AND FAR EAST.	Date
<b>1918.</b>							<b>1918.</b>
<b>APRIL</b>							<b>APRIL</b>
22nd	Blocking raid by British naval light forces on Ostend and Zeebrugge	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	22nd
23rd		.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	23rd
30th	.. ..	Viborg (South Finland) captured by German forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	30th
<b>MAY</b>							<b>MAY</b>
1st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Sevastopol taken by German forces; part of Russian Black Sea Fleet seized	.. ..	.. ..	1st
7th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Peace signed between Rumania and the Central Powers	.. ..	.. ..	7th
9th	Blocking attack on Ostend (H.M.S. "Vindictive" sunk in the harbour)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	9th
10th		.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	10th
14th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Italian naval raid on Pola Harbour	.. ..	.. ..	14th
15th	German submarine raid on St. Kilda	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	15th
19th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Agreement signed between China and Japan for naval co-operation.	19th
24th	.. ..	General Poole lands at Murmansk	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	24th
<b>JUNE</b>							<b>JUNE</b>
4th	.. ..	Force of British marines land at Pechenga	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	4th
6th	Dutch hospital ship "Koningin Regentes" sunk	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	6th
7th	.. ..	Kem (North Russia) occupied by Allied forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	7th
8th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	German troops land at Poti (Georgia)	.. ..	.. ..	8th
10th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Naval action off Premuda Island (Adriatic). (Austrian battleship "Szent Istvan" sunk by Italian motor launch)	.. ..	.. ..	10th
18th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Russian battleship "Svobodnaya Rossiya" destroyed in Black Sea (to avoid surrender to the Germans)	.. ..	.. ..	18th
23rd	.. ..	British Expeditionary Forces "Syren" and "Elope" land at Murmansk	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	23rd
27th	British hospital ship "Llandoverly Castle" sunk by submarine off Irish coast	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	27th

**NAVAL.  
1918.**

Date.	HOME WATERS.	BALTIC AND WHITE SEA.	ATLANTIC.	MEDITERRANEAN AND BLACK SEA.	INDIAN OCEAN, RED SEA, AND CASPIAN.	PACIFIC AND FAR EAST.	Date.
<b>1918.</b>							<b>1918.</b>
<b>JUNE</b>							<b>JUNE</b>
29th	.. ..	} <i>Allied forces seize the railway from Murmansk to Soroki</i> }	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	29th
30th	.. ..		.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	30th
<b>JULY</b>							<b>JULY</b>
12th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Japanese battleship "Kawachi" destroyed by internal explosion	12th
19th	.. ..	.. ..	United States cruiser "San Diego" sunk by mine off Fire Island	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	19th
<b>AUG.</b>							<b>AUG.</b>
1st	.. ..	Allied Expeditionary force attack and capture the defences of Archangel	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	1st
2nd	.. ..	Allied forces enter Archangel	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	2nd
3rd	British ambulance transport "Warilda" sunk by submarine	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	British troops land at Vladivostok	3rd
4th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	British force arrives at Baku	.. ..	4th
7th	.. ..	.. ..	French cruiser "Dupleix" sunk by submarine	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	7th
11th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	First Japanese contingents arrive at Vladivostok	11th
13th	} Vice - Admiral von Behnke succeeds Admiral von Capelle as German Minister of Marine }	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	13th
15th		.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	15th
26th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	} <i>Defence of Baku</i> }	.. ..	26th
<b>SEPT.</b>						<i>Baku taken by Turkish forces. (British force withdrawn 14th/15th)</i>	<b>SEPT.</b>
15th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	15th
16th	H.M.S. "Glatton" sunk	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	16th
23rd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<i>Haifa and Acre taken by British forces</i>	.. ..	.. ..	23rd
30th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Hostilities between Bulgaria and the Entente Powers cease	.. ..	.. ..	30th
<b>OCT.</b>							<b>OCT.</b>
1st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Allied net barrage across the Otranto Straits established	.. ..	.. ..	1st
2nd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Durazzo bombarded by Allied squadron	.. ..	.. ..	2nd
7th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	<i>Beirut occupied by French forces</i>	.. ..	.. ..	7th

Date.	HOME WATERS	BALTIC AND WHITE SEA.	ATLANTIC.	MEDITERRANEAN AND BLACK SEA.	INDIAN OCEAN, RED SEA, AND CASPIAN.	PACIFIC AND FAR EAST.	Date.
1918. OCT. 10th	Irish mail-boat "Leinster" sunk by submarine	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	1918. OCT. 10th
18th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Tripoli (Syria) occupied by Allied forces	.. ..	.. ..	18th
14th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Durazzo retaken by Italian forces	.. ..	.. ..	14th
17th	Ostend retaken by Allied forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	17th
19th	Zeebrugge and Bruges retaken by Allied forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	19th
20th	Belgian coast completely occupied by Allied forces	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	20th
29th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	San Giovanni di Medua taken by Italian forces	.. ..	.. ..	29th
31st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Austrian Emperor makes over the Austro-Hungarian Fleet to the Yugo-Slav National Council	.. ..	.. ..	31st
				<b>Hostilities between Entente and Turkey cease</b>			
NOV. 1st	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Austrian battleship "Viribus Unitis" sunk in Pola Harbour	.. ..	.. ..	NOV. 1st
2nd	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Last British merchant vessels sunk by submarine*	.. ..	.. ..	2nd
3rd	Mutiny breaks out in the German Fleet at Kiel	.. ..	.. ..	Trieste occupied by Italian forces	.. ..	.. ..	3rd
4th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Antivari occupied by Italian naval forces	.. ..	.. ..	4th
				<b>Hostilities between Austria-Hungary and the Entente cease</b>			
5th	H.M.S. "Campania" sunk by collision in the Firth of Forth	.. ..	.. ..	Fiume occupied by Italian naval forces	.. ..	.. ..	5th
7th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Last attack by submarine on British merchant vessel ("Sarpedon") unsuccessful	.. ..	.. ..	7th
9th	.. ..	.. ..	H.M.S. "Britannia" sunk by submarine off Cape Trafalgar	Alexandretta occupied by Entente naval forces	.. ..	.. ..	9th
11th	<b>Hostilities between Germany and the Entente cease</b>				.. ..	.. ..	11th

\* "Surada" and "Murcia."

**NAVAL.  
1918.**

Date.	HOME WATERS.	BALTIC AND WHITE SEA.	ATLANTIC.	MEDITERRANEAN AND BLACK SEA.	INDIAN OCEAN, RED SEA, AND CASPIAN.	PACIFIC AND FAR EAST.	Date.
<b>1918.</b>							<b>1918.</b>
<b>NOV.</b>							<b>NOV.</b>
12th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Allied Fleet passes through the Dardanelles	.. ..	.. ..	12th
13th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Allied Fleet arrives at Constantinople	.. ..	.. ..	13th
14th	H.M.S. "Cochrane" wrecked	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	14th
15th	German cruiser "Königsberg," with German naval delegates, enters Firth of Forth to arrange surrender of the German Fleet. (See 20th and 21st)	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	15th
17th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Baku (Caspian) re-occupied by a British force	.. ..	17th
18th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Italian troops arrive at Fiume (see 5th)	.. ..	.. ..	18th
20th	First contingent of German submarines surrender to the British Navy at Harwich	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	20th
21st	German High Seas Fleet arrives at Rosyth en route for internment at Scapa Flow.	.. ..	.. ..	French troops land at Constantinople	.. ..	.. ..	21st
26th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Allied Fleet arrives at Sevastopol and takes over the Russian Black Sea Fleet from the Germans	.. ..	.. ..	26th
<b>DEC.</b>							<b>DEC.</b>
4th	.. ..	H.M.S. "Cassandra" sunk by mine	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	4th
8th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Naval action in the Caspian between British and Bolshevik vessels	.. ..	8th
11th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Odessa occupied by Petlyura's forces	.. ..	.. ..	11th
13th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Hodeida (Southern Arabia) taken by British forces	.. ..	13th
20th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	French troops land at Odessa	.. ..	.. ..	20th
27th	.. ..	.. ..	.. ..	Batum (Black Sea) occupied by British forces	.. ..	.. ..	27th

Note.—In addition to the ships whose loss is recorded above, the following battleships and cruisers were sunk at the Battle of Jutland (May 31st/June 1st, 1916):—

BRITISH.	GERMAN.
"Indefatigable."	"Pommern."
"Invincible."	"Lützow."
"Queen Mary."	"Wiesbaden."
"Black Prince."	"Rostock."
"Defence."	"Frauenlob."
"Warrior."	"Elbing."



PART II.

SECTION IV.

AIR.

Date.	WESTERN THEATRE OF WAR. (Including British Isles.)	OTHER THEATRES OF WAR.	Date.
1914. AUG. 4th	<i>Germany declares war on Belgium</i> .. ..	.. .. .	1914. AUG. 4th
	Two German airships pass over Brussels by night. First hostile act in the Air		
	<i>Great Britain declares war on Germany</i>		
9th	British aerial cross-Channel patrol (for protection of transports) instituted	.. .. .	9th
10th	British aerial coast patrol instituted .. ..	.. .. .	10th
13th 15th	Four squadrons Royal Flying Corps fly from Dover to France ( <i>first units to cross by air</i> )	.. .. .	13th 15th
23rd	German airship "Z 8" shot down in Alsace ..	.. .. .	23rd
25th	<i>First use of aeroplanes for patrol purposes</i> (over retreating British armies)	.. .. .	25th
29th	.. .. .	German airship "Z 5" brought down by gunfire at Mlawa ( <i>Poland</i> )	29th
30th	First German aeroplane raid on Paris .. ..	.. .. .	30th
SEPT. 22nd	First British air raid on Germany ( <i>Düsseldorf and Cologne</i> ) ( <i>to bomb airship sheds</i> )	.. .. .	SEPT. 22nd
	First use of wireless telegraphy from aeroplane to artillery ( <i>by British Royal Flying Corps</i> )		
28th	<i>German aircraft adopt distinctive mark.</i> ( <i>First definitely reported on this date</i> )	.. .. .	28th
OCT. 8th	Second British air raid on Germany. ( <i>Düsseldorf and Cologne airship sheds attacked by British aeroplanes from Antwerp</i> )	.. .. .	OCT. 8th
NOV. 12th	<i>Orders issued for all British aeroplanes on Western Front to bear distinguishing mark</i>	.. .. .	NOV. 12th
21st	British air raid on Friedrichshaven ( <i>by Royal Naval Air Service to attack Zeppelin hangars</i> )	.. .. .	21st
DEC. 15th	German airship sighted off East Coast of England. ( <i>First appearance of hostile aircraft in vicinity of British Isles</i> )	.. .. .	DEC. 15th
21st	First aeroplane raid on England. Aeroplane drops bombs near Dover ( <i>in the sea</i> )	.. .. .	21st
24th	Second aeroplane raid on England. ( <i>First bomb dropped on English soil, near Dover</i> )	.. .. .	24th
25th	British seaplane raid on Cuxhaven .. ..	.. .. .	25th

Date.	WESTERN THEATRE OF WAR. (Including British Isles.)	OTHER THEATRES OF WAR.	Date
<b>1915.</b>			<b>1915.</b>
<b>JAN.</b>			<b>JAN</b>
19th	First German airship raid on England ( <i>East Coast</i> )	.. .. .	19th
24th	.. .. .	German airship "PL 19" brought down by rifle fire near Libau (Baltic)	24th
<b>FEB.</b>			<b>FEB.</b>
17th	German airship "L 3" stranded and destroyed off Fanø and "L 4" destroyed near Blaaevands Huk ( <i>Denmark</i> )	.. .. .	17th
<b>MAR.</b>			<b>MAR.</b>
15th	First merchant ship attacked by aircraft ( <i>s.s. "Blonde"</i> )	.. .. .	15th
21st	First German airship raid on Paris .. .. .	.. .. .	21st
23rd	First kite-balloon ship commissioned ( <i>H.M.S. "Manica"</i> )	.. .. .	23rd
<b>APRIL</b>			<b>APRIL</b>
..	.. .. .	.. .. .	..
<b>MAY</b>			<b>MAY</b>
31st	First German airship raid on London area .. .. .	.. .. .	31st
<b>JUNE</b>			<b>JUNE</b>
7th	German airship "LZ 37" destroyed in mid-air by Lieutenant Warneford, near Ghent. ( <i>First occasion of airship successfully attacked by aeroplane</i> )	.. .. .	7th
<b>JULY</b>			<b>JULY</b>
..	.. .. .	.. .. .	..
<b>AUG.</b>			<b>AUG.</b>
10th	German airship "L 12" damaged by British aircraft off Ostend	.. .. .	10th
12th	.. .. .	First enemy ship sunk by torpedo from British seaplane ( <i>at the Dardanelles</i> )	12th
<b>SEPT.</b>			<b>SEPT.</b>
..	.. .. .	.. .. .	..
<b>OCT.</b>			<b>OCT.</b>
1st	<i>Beginning of period in which the Germans obtained mastery in the air on the Western Front (due to the Fokker machine)*</i>	.. .. .	1st
13th	East Coast of England, and London raided by airships. ( <i>Heavy casualties, approximately 200, mostly civilian</i> )†	.. .. .	13th
<b>NOV.</b>			<b>NOV.</b>
5th	.. .. .	German airship "LZ 39" destroyed near Grodno (Poland)	5th
<b>DEC.</b>			<b>DEC.</b>
..	.. .. .	.. .. .	..

\* Approximate date.

† This was the most severe airship raid on England.

Date.	WESTERN THEATRE OF WAR. (Including British Isles.)	OTHER THEATRES OF WAR.	Date.
<b>1916.</b> <b>JAN.</b> 29th	Last German airship raid on Paris .. ..	.. .. .	<b>1916.</b> <b>JAN.</b> 29th
31st	German airship raid on England. ( <i>East Coast and industrial districts Midlands: furthest penetration westwards. Casualties 183, almost entirely civilian</i> )	.. .. .	31st
<b>FEB.</b> 2nd	German airship "L 19" founders in the North Sea	.. .. .	<b>FEB.</b> 2nd
16th	<i>The War Office take over from the Admiralty the anti-aircraft defence of London: also anti-aircraft defence throughout the kingdom</i>	.. .. .	16th
21st	German airship "LZ 77" brought down by French gunfire at Revigny ( <i>night 21st/22nd</i> )	.. .. .	21st
28th	Nucleus formed of a British air squadron to bomb German industrial centres ( <i>see June 5th, 1918</i> )	.. .. .	28th
<b>MAR.</b> 31st	German Airship raid on East Coast of England. ( <i>Casualties 112, mostly military.</i> ) German airship "L 15" brought down by gunfire near mouth of the Thames	.. .. .	<b>MAR.</b> 31st
<b>APRIL</b> 1st	<i>End of period of German mastery of the air on the Western Front* (see October 1st, 1916)</i>	.. .. .	<b>APRIL</b> 1st
14th	.. .. .	Constantinople and Adrianople bombed by British (R.N.A.S.) aeroplanes from Mudros	14th
<b>MAY</b> 3rd	German airship "L 20" returning from raid on Sootland wrecked at Stavanger ( <i>Norway</i> )	.. .. .	<b>MAY</b> 3rd
4th	German airship "L 7" destroyed off the Slesvig coast	.. .. .	4th
5th	.. .. .	German airship "LZ 85" brought down by British gunfire at Salonika	5th
17th	<i>Air Board formed in Great Britain</i> .. ..	.. .. .	17th
31st	<b>Battle of Jutland:</b> First British arial co-operation with fleet in action	.. .. .	31st
<b>JUNE</b> ..	.. .. .	.. .. .	<b>JUNE</b> ..
<b>JULY</b> 1st	<b>Battles of the Somme, 1916, begin:</b> Contact patrols first instituted	.. .. .	<b>JULY</b> 1st
30th	First arial operations carried out by combined British and French air services on the French front	.. .. .	30th
<b>AUG.</b> ..	.. .. .	.. .. .	<b>AUG.</b> ..

\* Approximate date.

Date.	WESTERN THEATRE OF WAR (Including British Isles.)	OTHER THEATRES OF WAR.	Date.
<b>1916.</b> <b>SEPT.</b> 2nd	German airship raid by fourteen airships ( <i>greatest number to attack simultaneously</i> ) on London, &c. German airship "SL 11" destroyed by aeroplane at Cuffley ( <i>night 2nd/3rd</i> )	.. .. .	<b>1916.</b> <b>SEPT.</b> 2nd
15th	Battle of Fiers-Courcellette begins: First aerial co-operation with Tanks	.. .. .	15th
23rd	German airship raid on East Coast of England and London involving serious casualties (170, <i>mostly civilian</i> ). "L 32" destroyed by aeroplane at Billericay, "L 33" brought down by gunfire in Essex ( <i>night 23rd/24th</i> )	.. .. .	23rd
24th	Krupp works at Essen bombed by French aeroplanes	.. .. .	24th
<b>OCT.</b> 1st	German airship "L 31" destroyed by aeroplane at Potter's Bar, near London ( <i>night 1st/2nd</i> )	.. .. .	<b>OCT.</b> 1st
<b>NOV.</b> 25th	German air force established as separate branch of the German army	.. .. .	<b>NOV.</b> 25th
27th	German airship raid on East Coast of England. German airship "L 34" destroyed by aeroplane off Hartlepool, and "L 21" destroyed by aeroplane off Yarmouth ( <i>night 27th/28th</i> )	.. .. .	27th
28th	First German daylight aeroplane raid on London. ( <i>Single aeroplane</i> )	.. .. .	28th
<b>DEC.</b> ..	.. .. .	.. .. .	<b>DEC.</b> ..
<b>1917.</b> <b>JAN.</b> ..	.. .. .	.. .. .	<b>1917.</b> <b>JAN.</b> ..
<b>FEB.</b> ..	.. .. .	.. .. .	<b>FEB.</b> ..
<b>MAR.</b> 17th	German airship "L 39" returning from raid on England destroyed at Compiègne	.. .. .	<b>MAR.</b> 17th
<b>APRIL</b> ..	.. .. .	.. .. .	<b>APRIL</b> ..
<b>MAY</b> 7th	First night aeroplane raid on London ( <i>by moonlight by single aeroplane</i> )	.. .. .	<b>MAY</b> 7th
14th	German airship "L 22" destroyed in North Sea by British warships	.. .. .	14th
25th	First great aeroplane raid on England ( <i>Kent and Folkestone</i> ) to cause heavy casualties. ( <i>Total approximately 290, over half of which civilian</i> )	.. .. .	25th

Date.	WESTERN THEATRE OF WAR. (Including British Isles.)	OTHER THEATRES OF WAR.	Date.
<b>1917. JUNE</b>			<b>1917. JUNE</b>
5th	German daylight aeroplane raid on Sheerness and the naval establishments on the Medway	.. .. .	5th
13th	<b>Great German aeroplane raid on London by daylight.</b> (Total casualties approximately 690, nearly all civilian)	.. .. .	13th
14th	German airship "L 43" destroyed in the North Sea	.. .. .	14th
17th	German airship "L 48" destroyed by aeroplane at Theberton ( <i>Suffolk</i> )	.. .. .	17th
<b>JULY</b>			<b>JULY</b>
7th	Severe aeroplane raid on England by daylight ( <i>Margate and London</i> ). (Casualties 250, mostly civilian.) (Last raid on London by daylight)	.. .. .	7th
<b>AUG.</b>			<b>AUG.</b>
21st	German airship "L 23" destroyed in North Sea ..	.. .. .	21st
22nd	Last German aeroplane raid on England by daylight ( <i>on Kent coast</i> )	.. .. .	22nd
<b>SEPT.</b>			<b>SEPT.</b>
2nd	First severe German aeroplane raid on England ( <i>Kent</i> ) by moonlight. (Casualties about 250, mostly military)	.. .. .	2nd
3rd	Severe aeroplane raid on Kent by moonlight. (Casualties approximately 230, mostly military)	.. .. .	3rd
4th	First German aeroplane raid on London by night in force	.. .. .	4th
<b>OCT.</b>			<b>OCT.</b>
19th	<b>Squadron of eleven German airships attack England.</b> (Eight airships driven across to France by weather conditions.) (Last airship raid on London)	.. .. .	19th
20th	Three German airships ( <i>of the raiding squadron of 19th</i> ) shot down in France*	.. .. .	20th
21st	German airship "L 50" ( <i>of the raiding squadron of 19th</i> ) shot down in the Mediterranean	.. .. .	21st
<b>NOV.</b>			<b>NOV.</b>
21st	.. .. .	German airship "L 59" leaves Yambol ( <i>Bulgaria</i> ) for East Africa†	21st
23rd	.. .. .	German airship "L 59" reaches East Africa but turns back without alighting†	23rd
25th	.. .. .	German airship "L 59" returns to Yambol ( <i>Bulgaria</i> ) from flight to East Africa. (Record flight up to date)†	25th
29th	<i>Air Force (Constitution) Act, 1917, comes into operation in Great Britain</i>	.. .. .	29th
<b>DEC.</b>			<b>DEC.</b>
21st	<i>Order in Council issued instituting and defining duties of the Air Council (see November 29th)</i>	.. .. .	21st

\* "L 41" shot down at St. Clément.  
 "L 45" " " Laragne.  
 "L 49" " " Bourbonne-les-Bains.

† Evidence for this event is confined to unsubstantiated German statements.

Date.	WESTERN THEATRE OF WAR. (Including British Isles.)	OTHER THEATRES OF WAR.	Date.
<b>1918.</b> <b>JAN.</b> 2nd	<i>Air Ministry formed in Great Britain</i> .. ..	.. .. .	<b>1918.</b> <b>JAN.</b> 2nd
3rd	<i>The Air Council (see December 21st, 1917) take over functions of the Air Board (see May 17th, 1916)</i>	.. .. .	3rd
<b>FEB.</b> ..	.. .. .	.. .. .	<b>FEB.</b> ..
<b>MAR.</b> 7th	First German aeroplane raid on London on a moonless night	.. .. .	<b>MAR.</b> 7th
25th	.. .. .	German airship raid on Naples from the Dalmatian coast	25th
<b>APRIL</b> 1st	<b>British Royal Flying Corps and Royal Naval Air Service amalgamated as the Royal Air Force</b>	.. .. .	<b>APRIL</b> 1st
12th	Last airship raid over England in which casualties were inflicted (27)	.. .. .	12th
<b>MAY</b> 18th	First British retaliatory raid on German towns ( <i>Cologne bombed by day</i> )	.. .. .	<b>MAY</b> 18th
19th	Last German aeroplane raid on England in which casualties were inflicted. ( <i>Kent, Essex, and London attacked by thirty-six aeroplanes. Seven brought down, three more crashed on return journey.</i> ) ( <i>Casualties 226, mostly civilian</i> )  Severe German air raid on British camps and hospitals at Etaples	.. .. .	19th
<b>JUNE</b> 5th	<b>British Independent Air Force constituted in France</b> under tactical command of Major-General Sir H. M. Trenchard	.. .. .	<b>JUNE</b> 5th
<b>JULY</b> 20th	Last attempt to attack England with aeroplanes ( <i>unsuccessful</i> )	.. .. .	<b>JULY</b> 20th
<b>AUG.</b> 5th	Last attempt to attack England with airships ( <i>unsuccessful—"L 70" destroyed</i> )*	.. .. .	<b>AUG.</b> 5th
11th	German airship "L 53" destroyed off Frisian coast. ( <i>Last German airship to be destroyed</i> )	.. .. .	11th
<b>SEPT.</b> 16th	Last German aeroplane raid on Paris .. ..	.. .. .	<b>SEPT.</b> 16th
<b>OCT.</b> ..	.. .. .	.. .. .	<b>OCT.</b> ..
<b>NOV.</b> 11th	Hostilities cease .. .. .	.. .. .	<b>NOV.</b> 11th
<b>DEC.</b> ..	.. .. .	.. .. .	<b>DEC.</b> ..

\* See footnote in Part I.

## PART III.

### ALPHABETICAL LIST.

#### A

##### AALAND ISLANDS—

Naval action off (German cruiser "Magdeburg" destroyed) ... ..	Aug. 26, 1914
Occupied by German force ... ..	Mar. 2, 1918
German Government informs Swedish Government of the occupation of ... ..	Mar. 8, 1918

##### ABBAS HILMI. See under "Khedive."

##### ABDICATION—

Austria—Karl, <i>Emperor</i> ... ..	signed	Nov. 12, 1918
<b>Bulgaria—</b>		
Ferdinand, <i>King</i> ... ..	signed	Oct. 4, 1918
Boris, <i>King</i> ... ..	signed	Nov. 1, 1918
Germany—Wilhelm II, <i>Kaiser</i> ... ..	decision announced	Nov. 9, 1918
	signed	Nov. 28, 1918
Greece—Constantine, <i>King</i> ... ..	demanded by Entente Governments	June 11, 1917
	signed	June 12, 1917
Russia—Nicholas II, <i>Tsar</i> ... ..	signed	Mar. 15, 1917

##### "ABOUKIR," *H.M.S. (Cruiser)*—

Sunk ... ..	Sept. 23, 1914
-------------	----------------

##### "ACHILLES," *H.M.S. (Cruiser)*—

Action with German raider "Leopard" ... ..	Mar. 16, 1917
--	---------------

##### ACRE (*Palestine*)—

Occupied by British forces ... ..	Sept. 23, 1918
-----------------------------------	----------------

##### ACTS—

###### BRITISH PARLIAMENT—

Air Force (Constitution), 1917 ... .. comes into operation Nov. 29, 1917

###### Military Service—

First ... .. passed by the Commons Jan. 24, 1916

    comes into operation Feb. 10, 1916

Second ... .. passed by the Commons May 16, 1916

    becomes law May 25, 1916

    comes into operation June 8, 1916

Third ... .. passed by the Commons Apr. 10, 1918

    comes into operation Apr. 18, 1918

Munitions of War ... .. becomes law July 2, 1915

Registration, National ... .. becomes law July 15, 1915

###### CANADIAN PARLIAMENT—

Conscription ... .. passed by the Commons July 6, 1917

    comes into operation Oct. 12, 1917

###### NEW ZEALAND PARLIAMENT—

Compulsory Service ... .. passed by the Commons June 10, 1916

    comes into operation Sept. 1, 1916

##### ADEN PROTECTORATE—

Invaded by Turkish forces ... ..	Feb. 2, 1915
----------------------------------	--------------

##### ADMIRALTY, LORDS OF THE. See under "Britain—Ministers."

##### ABERCORN (North Rhodesia)—

###### Defence of—

Begins ... .. Sept. 5, 1914

Ends ... .. Sept. 9, 1914

German forces in East Africa surrender to Allied commander at ... .. Nov. 25, 1918

**ADRIANOPLE—**

Raided by British aeroplanes (by R.N.A.S.) ... .. Apr. 14, 1916

**ADRIATIC SEA—**

Italian Fleet commences operations in the ... .. May 25, 1915  
 British Battle Squadron concentrates at Malta prior to joining Italian Fleet in the... May 26, 1915  
 British Battle Squadron joins Italian Fleet in the ... .. May 27, 1915  
 Action between Austrian and Allied light forces in the ... .. Dec. 29, 1915  
 Action between Austrian and British light forces in the ... .. May 15, 1917

**AERIAL CO-OPERATION—**

First British, instituted with Artillery ... .. Sept. 22, 1914  
 First British, instituted with Fleet ... .. May 31, 1916  
 First British, instituted with Infantry ... .. July 1, 1916  
 First British, instituted with Tanks... .. Sept. 15, 1916

**AERIAL SUPREMACY—**

Germans attain, on Western Front ... .. \*Oct. 1, 1915  
 British regain ... .. \*Apr. 1, 1916

**AERIAL PATROL (British)—**

Cross-Channel, instituted for the protection of transports conveying Expeditionary Force ... .. Aug. 9, 1914  
 Of British coast established ... .. Aug. 10, 1914  
 First used in France (over retreating British Armies) ... .. Aug. 25, 1914

**AEROPLANES (marks, distinctive)—**

Adopted by Germans, first reported ... .. Sept. 28, 1914  
 To be adopted, ordered by British ... .. Nov. 12, 1914

**AFRICA—****EAST—****Hostilities—**

Begin† ... .. Aug. 8, 1914  
 End—

Allied Armistice terms delivered to German commander ... .. Nov. 14, 1918  
 German forces surrender to Allied forces ... .. Nov. 25, 1918

**Frontier—**

Of British East Africa first crossed by German troops ... .. Aug. 15, 1914

**Of German East Africa—**

Northern—First crossed by British troops ... .. Nov. 3, 1914

**British Expeditionary Force—See under "Indian Expeditionary Forces 'B' and 'C.'"****British Commander-in-Chief—**

1. General Stewart ... .. takes over command Sept. 1, 1914  
 ... .. relinquishes command Oct. 31, 1914  
 2. General Aitken ... .. takes over command Oct. 31, 1914  
 ... .. recalled Dec. 4, 1914  
 3. General Wapshare ... .. takes over command Dec. 4, 1914  
 ... .. transferred to Mesopotamia Apr. 16, 1915  
 4. General Tighe ... .. takes over command Apr. 16, 1915  
 ... .. relinquishes command Feb. 19, 1916  
 5. General Smith-Dorrien ... .. appointed‡ Nov. 22, 1915  
 ... .. resigns Jan. 31, 1916  
 6. General Smuts ... .. takes over command from General Tighe Feb. 19, 1916  
 ... .. resigns Jan. 20, 1917  
 7. General Hoskins ... .. takes over command Jan. 20, 1917  
 ... .. relinquishes command May 30, 1917  
 8. General Van Deventer ... .. takes over command May 30, 1917

**Blockade of German East Africa—**

Begun ... .. Mar. 1, 1915

**Miscellaneous—**

War Office assume control of British operations in East Africa ... .. Nov. 22, 1914

First aerial reconnaissance in East Africa ... .. Nov. 22, 1914

German airship "L-59" reaches East Africa and turns back§ ... .. Nov. 23, 1917

**SOUTH—****Hostilities—**

Begin (German troops cross frontier of Cape Colony) ... .. Aug. 21, 1914

End (German South-West Africa capitulates to General Botha) ... .. July 9, 1915

\* Approximate date.

† British naval forces bombard Dar es Salaam.

‡ Did not take over command owing to illness.

§ Evidence for this entry rests on unsubstantiated German statements. See also under "Airships, German."



## AFRICA (continued)—

## SOUTH (continued)—

## Frontier—

Of Cape Colony—Crossed by German troops...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 21, 1914
Of North Rhodesia—Crossed by German troops	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 5, 1914
Of German South-West Africa—Crossed by Union troops	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 19, 1914

## Rebellion—

Breaks out	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 15, 1914
Ends*	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 28, 1914
Last rebels in the Transvaal captured	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Jan. 11, 1915

WEST—See under "Togoland," "Cameroons," &amp;c.

## AFRICAN FREE TRADE ZONE—

Original Belgian proposal for neutralisation of—

Formulated	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 9, 1914
Germany agrees to proposal (made through Spanish Government)	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 22, 1914
Withdrawn by British, Belgian and French Governments in view of altered situation	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 20, 1914

## AGAGIYA (Western Egypt)—

Action of	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Feb. 26, 1916
-----------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	---------------

## AGRAM (ZAGREB) (Croatia)—

Yugo-Slav delegates meet at	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 5, 1918
Yugo-Slav National Council (q.v.) meet at	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 29, 1918

AGREEMENTS. See under "Commitments" and "Sykes-Picot."

## AHMED FUAD, Prince—

Succeeds Hussein Kamel as Sultan of Egypt...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 9, 1917
--	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	--------------

## AIN ED DOULEH—

Appointed Persian Premier	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 27, 1915
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 17, 1915
Again appointed...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 24, 1917
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Jan. 19, 1918

## AIR BOARD (Great Britain)—

Formed	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	May 17, 1916
--------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	--------------

## AIR COUNCIL (Great Britain)—

Established by Air Force (Constitution) Act coming into operation	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 29, 1917
Order in Council instituting, issued	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 21, 1917
Takes over functions of Air Board	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Jan. 3, 1918

## AIR DEFENCE (Great Britain)—

Taken over by War Office from Admiralty for London, and established throughout the Kingdom	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Feb. 16, 1916
--	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	---------------

## AIR FORCE, ROYAL—

Royal Flying Corps and Royal Naval Air Service amalgamated to form a separate Service and designated the Royal Air Force	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 1, 1918
(See also under "Flying Corps, Royal")								

## AIR FORCE, INDEPENDENT (British)—

Nucleus first formed	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Feb. 28, 1916
Constituted under Major-General Sir H. M. Trenchard	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	June 5, 1918

\* Organised rebellion ends on this date.

**AIR MINISTRY (Great Britain)—**

Formed ... .. Jan. 2, 1918

**AIR RAIDS\*—****British—****Aeroplane—****On Germany—**

First (on Düsseldorf and Cologne) ... .. Sept. 22, 1914  
 Second ... .. Oct. 8, 1914  
 On Friedrichshaven (by R.N.A.S.) ... .. Nov. 21, 1914  
 First retaliatory, daylight ... .. May 18, 1918

**On Turkey—**

Adrianople ... .. Apr. 14, 1916  
 Constantinople ... .. Apr. 14, 1916  
 First aerial raid carried out by combined British and French Air Services July 30, 1916

**Seaplane—**

On Cuxhaven ... .. Dec. 23, 1914

**German—****Aeroplane—****On Great Britain—**

First ... .. Dec. 21, 1914  
 First bombs dropped on English soil ... .. Dec. 24, 1914  
 First important raid (Kent and Folkestone) to cause heavy casualties May 23, 1917  
 Against Sheerness and naval establishments on the Medway ... .. June 5, 1917  
 Last on England by daylight ... .. Aug. 22, 1917  
 First by moonlight ... .. Sept. 2, 1917  
 First undertaken on moonless night ... .. Mar. 7, 1918  
 Last ... .. July 20, 1918

**On London—****(1.) Daylight—**

First ... .. Nov. 28, 1916  
 Largest ... .. June 13, 1917  
 Last ... .. July 7, 1917

**(2.) Night—**

First—By single aeroplane ... .. May 7, 1917  
 For the first time by night in force ... .. Sept. 4, 1917  
 Last in which casualties were inflicted ... .. May 19, 1918

**On Paris—**

First ... .. Aug. 30, 1914  
 Last ... .. Sept. 16, 1918

**On Etaples hospitals**

... .. May 19, 1918

**Airships—****On England—**

First ... .. Jan. 19, 1915  
 Most severe: on East coast and London ... .. Oct. 13, 1915  
 Farthest penetration westwards ... .. Jan. 31, 1916  
 Last in which casualties were inflicted ... .. Apr. 12, 1918  
 Last ... .. Aug. 5, 1918

**On London—**

First ... .. May 31, 1915  
 By largest number (14) to attack simultaneously ... .. Sept. 2, 1916  
 Last ... .. Oct. 19, 1917

**On Naples**

... .. Mar. 25, 1918

**On Paris—**

First ... .. Mar. 21, 1915  
 Last ... .. Jan. 29, 1916

**AIRSHIPS, GERMAN—**

Pass over Brussels ... .. Aug. 4, 1914  
 First sighted off East Coast of England ... .. Dec. 15, 1914  
 "Z-8" shot down in Alsace ... .. Aug. 23, 1914  
 "Z-5" brought down by gunfire at Mlawa ... .. Aug. 29, 1914  
 "P.L.-19" brought down by rifle fire near Libau ... .. Jan. 24, 1915  
 "L-3" destroyed off Fanb ... .. Feb. 17, 1915  
 "L-4" destroyed near Blaavands Huk ... .. Feb. 17, 1915  
 "L.Z.-37" destroyed by Lieut. Warneford near Ghent ... .. June 7, 1915  
 "L-12" extensively damaged off Ostend ... .. Aug. 10, 1915  
 "L.Z.-39" destroyed near Grodno ... .. Nov. 5, 1915  
 "L-19" founders in North Sea ... .. Feb. 2, 1916  
 "L.Z.-77" brought down at Revigny ... .. Feb. 21, 1916  
 "L-15" brought down near mouth of the Thames ... .. Mar. 31, 1916  
 "L-20" wrecked at Stavanger ... .. May 8, 1916  
 "L-7" destroyed off Slesvig coast ... .. May 4, 1916  
 "L.Z.-85" brought down at Salonika ... .. May 5, 1916  
 "S.L.-11" destroyed by aeroplane at Cuffley ... .. Sept. 2, 1916

\* Only the most important raids have been noted in Part III. See also Part II, Section IV.

AIRSHIPS, GERMAN (*continued*)—

"L-32" destroyed at Billericay ... ..	Sept. 23, 1916
"L-33" brought down in Essex ... ..	Sept. 23, 1916
"L-31" destroyed at Potter's Bar ... ..	Oct. 1, 1916
"L-21" destroyed off Yarmouth ... ..	Nov. 27, 1916
"L-34" destroyed off Hartlepool ... ..	Nov. 27, 1916
"L-30" destroyed at Compiègne ... ..	Mar. 17, 1917
"L-22" destroyed in North Sea ... ..	May 14, 1917
"L-43" destroyed in the North Sea ... ..	June 14, 1917
"L-48" destroyed at Theberton ... ..	June 17, 1917
"L-23" destroyed in North Sea ... ..	Aug. 21, 1917
"L-44" shot down at St. Clement ... ..	Oct. 20, 1917
"L-45" shot down at Laragne ... ..	Oct. 20, 1917
"L-19" shot down at Bourbonne-les-Bains ... ..	Oct. 20, 1917
"L-50" brought down in the Mediterranean ... ..	Oct. 21, 1917
"L-59"—	
Leaves Yambol for East Africa* ... ..	Nov. 21, 1917
Reaches East Africa and turns back* ... ..	Nov. 23, 1917
Returns to Yambol from East Africa* ... ..	Nov. 25, 1917
"L-70" destroyed near English coast ... ..	Aug. 5, 1918
"L-53" destroyed off Frisian coast ... ..	Aug. 11, 1918

(Note. This list is not exhaustive, as no mention is made of Airships destroyed in their sheds by bombing raids, &c.)

AISNE, River (*France*)—Battle of the, 1914 (*First battle of the*)—

Begins ... ..	Sept. 12, 1914
Ends ... ..	Sept. 15, 1914

## Transfer of British Army from the, to Flanders—

Begins ... ..	Oct. 3, 1914
Completed ... ..	Oct. 19, 1914

## Second Battle of the†—

Begins ... ..	Apr. 16, 1917
Ends ... ..	Apr. 20, 1917

Battle of the, 1918 (*Third battle of the*)—

Begins ... ..	May 27, 1918
Ends ... ..	June 6, 1918

## AITKEN, Major-General A. E.—

Takes over command of British forces in East Africa ... ..	Oct. 31, 1914
Recalled ... ..	Dec. 4, 1914

## ALA ES SULTANEH—

Appointed Persian Premier ... ..	Jan. 11, 1913
Resigns and takes office as Foreign Minister ... ..	Aug. 19, 1914
Resigns... ..	Feb. 20, 1915
Again appointed Premier and Foreign Minister ... ..	June 6, 1917
Resigns... ..	Nov. 24, 1917

## ALBANIA—

## (1.) Government—

Prince William of Wied leaves Albania ... ..	Sept. 3, 1914
Provisional Government of Essad Pasha—	
Set up at Durazzo ... ..	Oct. 4, 1914
Leaves Durazzo ... ..	Feb. 24, 1916
Set up at Naples... ..	Feb. 28, 1916
Set up at Salonika ... ..	Sept. 20, 1916

## (2.) Protectorate by Italy—

Proclaimed ... ..	June 3, 1917
-------------------	--------------

## (3.) Frontier (crossed)—

By Serbian troops ( <i>in retreat to Corfu</i> ) ... ..	Nov. 30, 1915
---	---------------

## (4.) Miscellaneous—

Entente Governments send communication to Greek, Serbian, and Montenegrin Governments deprecating their intervention in Albania ... ..	Feb. 2, 1915
Entente Governments warn Montenegrin Government that they will not recognise Montenegrin occupation of Albanian territory ... ..	July 29, 1915
French and Italian offensive in, begins ... ..	July 6, 1918
Allied offensive in, checked ... ..	July 22, 1918

"ALBATROSS" (*German Mineslayer*)—

Driven ashore on coast of Gottland ... ..	July 2, 1915
---	--------------

\* Evidence for this event rests on unsubstantiated German statements.

† French official name.

<b>ALBERT (France)—</b>							
<b>Battle of 1916—</b>							
Begins	...	...	...	...	...	...	July 1, 1916
Ends	...	...	...	...	...	...	July 13, 1916
Captured by German forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 26, 1918
<b>Battle of 1918</b>	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 21-23, 1918
Recaptured by British forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 22, 1918
<b>"ALCANTARA," H.M.S. (Auxiliary Cruiser)—</b>							
Action with German raider "Greif" (both sunk)	...	...	...	...	...	...	Feb. 29, 1916
<b>ALEPPO (Syria)—</b>							
Taken by British forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 26, 1918
<b>ALEXANDER, Prince—</b>							
Succeeds King Constantine as King of Greece	...	...	...	...	...	...	June 12, 1917
<b>ALEXANDRETTA (Syria)—</b>							
Occupied by Entente naval forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 9, 1918
<b>ALEXANDROPOL (Georgia)—</b>							
Occupied by Turkish forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	May 18, 1918
<b>ALEXEIEV, General—</b>							
Appointed Chief of Staff to the Russian armies under the Tsar as Commander-in-Chief	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 5, 1915
Officiates as Commander-in-Chief on abdication of the Tsar	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 15, 1917
Removed by Provisional Government	...	...	...	...	...	...	June 4, 1917
Commences operations against Bolsheviki	...	...	...	...	...	...	Feb. 4, 1918
Defeated by Bolsheviki	...	...	...	...	...	...	Feb. 13, 1918
<b>ALI DINAR (Sultan of Darfur)—</b>							
Killed in action	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 6, 1916
<b>'ALI GHARBI (Mesopotamia)—</b>							
Kut relief force begins advance from	...	...	...	...	...	...	Jan. 4, 1916
Cossacks from Baratov's force join British army at	...	...	...	...	...	...	May 18, 1916
<b>ALLENBY, General Sir Edmund—</b>							
Takes over command of Egyptian Expeditionary Force	...	...	...	...	...	...	June 28, 1917
Makes formal entry into Jerusalem...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 11, 1917
<b>ALLIANCES. See under "Commitments."</b>							
<b>ALMEIDA, Dr. A. José da.</b>							
Appointed Portuguese Premier	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 15, 1916
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 25, 1917
<b>ALSACE—</b>							
French troops cross frontier of	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 7, 1914
British Government give pledge as to restitution of	...	...	...	...	...	...	Feb. 13, 1917
British Government reiterate pledge as to restitution of	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 15, 1917
Finally occupied by French forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	*Nov. 26, 1918
<b>"AMALFI" (Italian Cruiser)—</b>							
Sunk	...	...	...	...	...	...	July 7, 1915
<b>AMARA (Mesopotamia)—</b>							
Taken by British forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	June 3, 1915

\* Approximate date.

## AMERICA, UNITED STATES OF—

RELATIONS (reversed)—		
With Germany ... ..	Feb. 3, 1917	
By Austria-Hungary ... ..	April 8, 1917	
By Bulgaria ... ..	April 10, 1917	
By Turkey ... ..	April 20, 1917	
WAR (declared)—		
On Germany ... ..	Apr. 6, 1917	
On Austria-Hungary ... ..	Dec. 7, 1917	
MINISTERS—		
I.—Secretary of State—		
(1.) Bryan, <i>Mr.</i> —Resigns ... ..	June 24, 1915	
(2.) Lansing, <i>Mr.</i> —Appointed ... ..	June 24, 1915	
II.—Secretary of War—		
(1.) Garrison, <i>Mr.</i> —Resigns ... ..	Feb. 10, 1916	
(2.) Baker, <i>Mr.</i> —Appointed ... ..	Mar. 6, 1916	
III.—Secretary of the Navy—		
Daniels, <i>Mr.</i> —Appointed ... ..	Mar. 5, 1918	
ARMY—		
Expeditionary Forces—		
(i.) Government decide to send a division to France ... ..	May 19, 1917	
(ii.) To France—First contingents land in France ... ..	June 25, 1917	
(iii.) To Italy—First contingents arrive in Italy ... ..	June 30, 1918	
(iv.) To North Russia—First contingents land at Murmansk ... ..	Sept. 4, 1918	
Expansion of the Army—		
Congress passes Bill for an army of 500,000 men ... ..	Apr. 28, 1917	
Compulsory service becomes law ... ..	May 18, 1917	
NAVY—		
United States flotilla arrives at Queenstown ... ..	May 2, 1917	
Flag of United States Admiral hoisted at Queenstown ... ..	June 18, 1917	
United States squadron joins the Grand Fleet ... ..	Dec. 6, 1917	
PEACE NEGOTIATIONS. See under "Peace" and "Wilson."		
TREATIES, &c. See under "Commitments."		
AMIENS ( <i>France</i> )—		
Taken by German forces ... ..	Aug. 31, 1914	
Reoccupied by French forces ... ..	Sept. 13, 1914	
Battle of ... ..	Aug. 8–11, 1918	
"AMIRAL CHARNER" ( <i>French Cruiser</i> )—		
Sunk ... ..	Feb. 8, 1916	
AMMAN ( <i>Palestine</i> )—		
First British attack on ... ..	Mar. 27–30, 1918	
British cavalry cut Hejaz Railway at ... ..	Sept. 25, 1918	
Turkish garrison of Ma'an (Hejaz Railway) surrender near ... ..	Sept. 29, 1918	
"AMPHION," <i>H.M.S. (Light Cruiser)</i> —		
Sunk ... ..	Aug. 6, 1914	
AMUCHU. See under "Togoland."		
ANA ( <i>Mesopotamia</i> )—		
Occupied by British forces ... ..	Mar. 28, 1918	
"ANCONA," <i>S.S. (Italian)</i> —		
Sunk ... ..	Nov. 7, 1915	
ANCRE HEIGHTS ( <i>France</i> )—		
Battle of ... ..	Oct. 1—Nov. 11, 1916	
ANCRE, River ( <i>France</i> )—		
Battle of the, 1916 ... ..	Nov. 13–18, 1916	
Battle of the, 1918 ... ..	Apr. 5, 1918	
ANDRASSY, <i>Count</i> —		
Appointed Austro-Hungarian Foreign Minister ... ..	Oct. 25, 1918	
Resigns ... ..	Nov. 1, 1918	
ANGOLA ( <i>Portuguese West Africa</i> )—		
German forces begin unprovoked invasion of ... ..	Oct. 26, 1914	
Portuguese Expeditionary Force leaves Lisbon for ... ..	Dec. 4, 1914	

**ANTIVARI (Montenegro)—**

Bombarded by Austrian squadron ... ..	Mar. 1, 1915
Occupied by Austrian forces ... ..	Jan. 22, 1916
Occupied by Italian forces ... ..	Nov. 4, 1918

**ANTUNES, Senhor J. C. C. S.—**

Appointed Acting President of Portugal ... ..	Dec. 16, 1918
---	---------------

**ANTWERP (Belgium)—**

Belgian Government transferred from Brussels to ... ..	Aug. 17, 1914
Belgian Government transferred to Ostend from ... ..	Oct. 7, 1914
<b>Siege of. Events in—</b>	
Begins ... ..	Sept. 27, 1914
Marine Brigade, Royal Naval Division, arrives to aid in ... ..	Oct. 3, 1914
Evacuation begins ... ..	Oct. 7, 1914
Last forts taken by the Germans ... ..	Oct. 9, 1914
City capitulates to the Germans ... ..	Oct. 10, 1914
Reoccupied by the Belgians ... ..	Nov. 19, 1918

**ANZAC (Gallipoli)—**

Landing at ... ..	Apr. 25, 1915
<b>Evacuation—</b>	
Ordered ... ..	Dec. 8, 1915
Completed ... ..	Dec. 20, 1915

(See also under "Sari Bair.")

**"APPAM," S.S. (British)—**

Captured by German raider "Moewe" ... ..	Jan. 15, 1916
Brought to Norfolk (Va.) by German prize crew ... ..	Feb. 1, 1916

**AQABA (Arabia)—**

Taken by Arab forces ... ..	July 6, 1917
-----------------------------	--------------

**"ARABIC," S.S. (British)—**

Sunk ... ..	Aug. 19, 1915
-------------	---------------

**ARABS—****1. Independence—**

Lord Kitchener transmits guarantee of ... ..	Oct. 31, 1914
Guaranteed by British Government ... ..	Dec. 17, 1917
British Government reaffirm pledges ... ..	Feb. 4, 1918

**2. Boundaries of future Arab State defined by British Government ... ..**

Oct. 24, 1915

**3. "King of the Arabs"—**

Sherif of Mecca (q.v.)—	
Proclaimed as ... ..	Oct. 29, 1916
Coronation as ... ..	Nov. 4, 1916
Recognised by British Government as "King of the Hejaz" (q.v.) ... ..	Dec. 15, 1916

**4. Treaties, &c. See under "Commitments."**

ARCHANGEL. See under "Russia, North."

**ARCHDUKE FRANZ FERDINAND—**

Assassinated at Sarajevo ... ..	June 28, 1914
---------------------------------	---------------

**ARDENNES, Forest (France)—**

Battle of the* ... ..	Aug. 22-24, 1914
-----------------------	------------------

**"ARETHUSA," H.M.S. (Light Cruiser)—**

Sunk ... ..	Feb. 11, 1916
-------------	---------------

**ARGES (Rumania)—**

Battle of ... ..	Dec. 1-5, 1916
------------------	----------------

ARGONNE (France). See under "Champagne and Argonne."

**"ARGYLL," H.M.S. (Cruiser)—**

Sunk ... ..	Oct. 28, 1915
-------------	---------------

\* French official name.

<b>" ARIADNE " (German Light Cruiser)—</b>							
Sunk	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 23, 1914
<b>ARIAN, M. Constantine—</b>							
Appointed Rumanian Minister for Foreign Affairs	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 21, 1918
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 8, 1918
<b>ARLEUX (France)—</b>							
Battle of	..	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 28-29, 1917
<b>ARMENIA—</b>							
Massacre of Armenians commences	...	...	...	...	...	...	*Apr. 8, 1915
Entente Powers declare that they will hold Turkish Ministers personally responsible for	...	...	...	...	...	...	May 24, 1915
<b>National Council—</b>							
Assume charge of Armenian affairs	...	...	...	...	...	...	May 26, 1918
Turco-German Peace Delegates arrive at Batum	...	...	...	...	...	...	May 6, 1918
Sign peace with Turkey	...	...	...	...	...	...	June 8, 1918
(See also under " Trans-Caucasia. )							
<b>ARMENTIERES (France)—</b>							
Battle of	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 13—Nov. 2, 1914
Occupied by German forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 9, 1914
Taken by Allied forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 17, 1914
Taken by German forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 11, 1918
Retaken by British forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 3, 1918
<b>ARMISTICE—</b>							
<b>Central Powers and—</b>							
<b>Montenegro—</b>							
Concluded	...	...	...	...	...	...	Jan. 12, 1916
Ceases	...	...	...	...	...	...	Jan. 20, 1916
<b>Rumania—"Truce of Focsani"—</b>							
Concluded	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 9, 1917
<b>Russia—Russian Provisional Government refuse German proposals for</b>							
1. Temporary—	Concluded	...	...	...	...	...	June 9, 1917
2. Final—	Concluded	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 6, 1917
Comes into effect	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 15, 1917
Comes into effect	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 17, 1917
<b>Entente Powers and—</b>							
<b>Austria-Hungary—</b>							
Proposals for an armistice sent to President Wilson by	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 4, 1918
President Wilson replies to proposals of October 4th	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 18, 1918
Further note to President Wilson asking for immediate armistice	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 27, 1918
Austria-Hungary asks Italy for	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 27, 1918
Concluded	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 3, 1918
<b>Bulgaria—</b>							
Bulgaria asks for	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 27, 1918
Concluded	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 30, 1918
<b>Germany—</b>							
German armistice proposals sent to President Wilson	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 4, 1918
President Wilson replies stating primary conditions	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 8, 1918
German Government accept the primary conditions	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 12, 1918
President states further conditions	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 14, 1918
German Government accept the further conditions	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 20, 1918
President Wilson agrees to submit armistice proposals to Allied and Associated Powers	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 23, 1918
President Wilson's note of October 23rd acknowledged	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 27, 1918
Allied Governments agree to President Wilson's proposals	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 3, 1918
President Wilson sends final note to German Government	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 5, 1918
German armistice delegates reach Allied headquarters	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 8, 1918
Armistice concluded	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 11, 1918
News of armistice received by German East African Forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 13, 1918
Armistice prolonged to January 17, 1919	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 14, 1918
<b>Hungary—(Separate)—</b>							
Concluded	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 15, 1918
<b>Turkey—</b>							
Concluded	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 30, 1918
<b>Russia and—</b>							
The Ukraine (German-Ukrainian command) concluded at Korenevo	...	...	...	...	...	...	May 4, 1918
The Ukraine, concluded at Kiev	...	...	...	...	...	...	June 12, 1918
(For dates of actual cessation of hostilities see under " Hostilities "; see also under " Peace. ")							

\* Approximate date.





## AUSTRALIA—

## 1. AUSTRALIAN IMPERIAL FORCE—

## First units of—

Embark for France	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 17, 1914
Disembark in Egypt	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 1, 1914
Ordered to the Dardanelles	...	...	...	...	...	...	Feb. 20, 1915

2. AUSTRALIAN NAVY—Placed at disposal of British Government ... .. July 30, 1914

3. AUSTRALIAN PARLIAMENT—War Government formed... .. Feb. 17, 1917

## AUSTRIA-HUNGARY—

## COUNCIL OF MINISTERS—

Decide on action against Serbia ... .. July 14, 1914

Approve draft ultimatum to Serbia ... .. July 19, 1914

## ULTIMATUM (presented)—

To Serbia ... .. July 23, 1914

## MOBILISATION—

Partial ... .. July 26, 1914

General ... .. July 31, 1914

## RELATIONS (severed)—

With Serbia ... .. July 25, 1914

By France ... .. Aug. 10, 1914

With Japan ... .. Aug. 24, 1914

With Portugal ... .. Mar. 15, 1916

With United States of America ... .. Apr. 8, 1917

By Greece ... .. June 27, 1917

## WAR (declared)—

On Serbia ... .. July 28, 1914

By Montenegro ... .. Aug. 5, 1914

On Russia ... .. Aug. 6, 1914

By Britain ... .. Aug. 12, 1914

By France ... .. Aug. 12, 1914

On Belgium ... .. Aug. 22, 1914

By Japan\* ... .. Aug. 25, 1914

By Italy ... .. May 23, 1915

By San Marino ... .. June 3, 1915

On Portugal ... .. Mar. 15, 1916

By Rumania ... .. Aug. 27, 1916

By Greece\* ... .. June 27, 1917

By Siam ... .. July 22, 1917

By China ... .. Aug. 14, 1917

By United States of America ... .. Dec. 7, 1917

By Panama ... .. Dec. 10, 1917

By Cuba ... .. Dec. 16, 1917

By Nicaragua ... .. May 8, 1918

## HOSTILITIES—

## Begin—

With Serbia ... .. July 23, 1914

In other cases, date of Declaration of War.

## Cessation of—

With Montenegro ... .. Jan. 12, 1916

" " resumed ... .. Jan. 20, 1916

With Russia ... .. Dec. 17, 1917

With Entente (on Italian front) ... .. Nov. 4, 1918

" " (on Western front) ... .. Nov. 11, 1918

## ARMISTICE—

## With Montenegro—

Concluded ... .. Jan. 12, 1916

Ceases ... .. Jan. 20, 1916

With Rumania—Concluded ... .. Dec. 6, 1917

With Russia—Concluded ... .. Dec. 17, 1917

With Entente Powers—Concluded ... .. Nov. 3, 1918

(See also under "Armistice" and "Brest-Litovsk.")

## PEACE—

With The Ukraine—Signed ... .. Feb. 9, 1918

With Bolshevik Russia—Signed ... .. Mar. 3, 1918

With Rumania—Preliminary Treaty—Signed ... .. Mar. 5, 1918

With Rumania—Signed ... .. May 7, 1918

With Finland—Signed ... .. May 29, 1918

PEACE NEGOTIATIONS. See under "Peace" and "Wilson."

## EMPEROR—

Francis Joseph dies ... .. Nov. 21, 1916

## Karl—

Succeeds to the throne ... .. Nov. 21, 1916

Makes peace overtures to French President ... .. Mar. 31, 1917

Proclaims a Federal State on principle of nationality ... .. Oct. 16, 1918

Makes over the Austro-Hungarian Fleet to the Yugo-Slav National Council ... .. Oct. 31, 1918

Abdicates ... .. Nov. 12, 1918

\* State of war proclaimed to exist.



<b>BAGHDAD (Mesopotamia)—</b>							
First advance on, begins ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 11, 1915
Entered by British forces ..	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 11, 1917
<b>BAHREIN ISLANDS (Persian Gulf).</b>							
Advanced troops of Indian Expeditionary Force "D" arrive at	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 23, 1914
<b>BAILLEUL (France)—</b>							
Occupied by German forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 4, 1914
Taken by British forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 14, 1914
Battle of	...	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 13-15, 1918
Taken by German forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 15, 1918
Retaken by British forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 30, 1918
<b>BAIRAM ALI (Trans-Caspia)—</b>							
Action of	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 15, 1918
<b>BAIT AISSA (Mesopotamia)—</b>							
Action of	...	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 17-18, 1916
<b>BAKHTIARI—</b>							
Agreement between British Government and Chieftains of the—Concluded	...	...	...	...	...	...	Feb. 15, 1916
<b>BAKU (Caspian Sea)—</b>							
Coup d'état in	...	...	...	...	...	...	July 26, 1918
British force arrives at	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 4, 1918
Turkish attack on, begins	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 26, 1918
British evacuation of, begins	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 14, 1918
Captured by the Turks. British force finally withdrawn from	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 15, 1918
Reoccupied by British troops	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 17, 1918
<b>BALFOUR, Mr. A. J.—</b>							
Appointed First Lord of the Admiralty, Great Britain	...	...	...	...	...	...	May 28, 1915
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 11, 1916
Appointed Minister for Foreign Affairs	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 11, 1916
<b>BALTIC ISLANDS—</b>							
German operations against	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 11-20, 1917
(See also under "Ösel Island," "Moon Island" and "Dagö Island.")							
<b>BALTIC PROVINCES—</b>							
United Diets of, request German Government to form them into a separate State in the German Empire	...	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 13, 1918
(See also "Kurland," "Estonia," "Latvia," "Livonia.")							
<b>BAN OF CROATIA. See under "Croatia."</b>							
<b>BANAT, The—</b>							
Vote for union with Rumania	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 1, 1918
<b>BANYO (Cameroons)—</b>							
Captured by Allied force	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 6, 1915
<b>BAPAUME (France)—</b>							
Occupied by German forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 26, 1914
Occupied by British forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 17, 1917
Retaken by German forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 24, 1918
Retaken by British forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 29, 1918
First Battle of	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 24-25, 1918
Second Battle of	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 31—Sept. 3, 1918

BAR.	See under "Antivari."							
"BARALONG," H.M.S. (Special Service Ship)—								
Destroys German submarine "U-27"	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 19, 1915
BARANOVICHI (West Russia)—								
Battle of	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	July 2-9, 1916
"BARBAROUSSE-HAIRELINE" (Turkish Battleship)—								
Sunk	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 8, 1915
BARBOZA, Senhor J. T. de Sousa—								
Appointed Portuguese Secretary for the Interior	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	May 16, 1918
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 22, 1918
Appointed Portuguese Prime Minister	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 23, 1918
BARRAGE, NET—								
Of Dover Straits—Completed	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 3, 1915
Of North Channel—Established	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Feb. 22, 1915
Of Straits of Otranto—Established	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 1, 1918
Of Belgian Coast—Commenced	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 24, 1916
BARRETT, Lieut.-General Sir A. A.—								
Appointed commander designate of Indian Expeditionary Force "D"	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 28, 1914
Takes over command in Mesopotamia	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 13, 1914
Relieved	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 9, 1915
BARROW (Lancashire)—								
Walney Island Battery shelled by German submarine	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Jan. 29, 1915
BARTHO, M.—								
Appointed French Foreign Minister	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 23, 1917
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 14, 1917
BASRA (Mesopotamia)—								
Occupied by British forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 22, 1914
BASSÉE, LA (France)—								
Battle of—								
Begins	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 10, 1914
Ends	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 2, 1914
BATTENBERG, Prince Louis of—								
Appointed First Sea Lord, Great Britain	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 9, 1912
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 29, 1914
BATUM (Georgia)—								
Bombarded by German cruisers "Goeben" and "Breslau"	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 10, 1914
Taken by Turkish forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 15, 1918
Turco-German peace delegates arrive at	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	May 6, 1918
Occupied by British forces...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 27, 1918
BAVARIA—								
Proclaimed a Republic	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 7, 1918
BAZENTIN RIDGE (France)—								
Battle of	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	July 14-17, 1916

<b>BEATTY, Admiral Sir David—</b>									
Succeeds Admiral Sir John Jellicoe as Commander-in-Chief, Grand Fleet	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 29, 1916
<b>BEAUMONT HAMEL (France)—</b>									
Stermed by British forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 13, 1916
<b>BEAUREVOIR LINE (France)—</b>									
Battle of	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 3-5, 1918
<b>BEHNKE, Admiral von—</b>									
Appointed German Minister of Marine	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 15, 1918
<b>BEHO-BEHO (German East Africa)—</b>									
Action of	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Jan. 3-4, 1917
<b>BEIRUT (Palestine)—</b>									
Occupied by French forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 7, 1918
<b>BEISAN (Palestine)—</b>									
Occupied by British cavalry	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 20, 1918
<b>BELGIUM—</b>									
<b>MOBILISATION—Ordered</b>	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	July 31, 1914
<b>ULTIMATUM (presented)—</b>									
By Germany	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 2, 1914
Belgium refuses German demands	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 3, 1914
<b>RELATIONS (severed)—</b>									
With Germany	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 4, 1914
By Turkey	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 6, 1914
<b>WAR (declared)—</b>									
By Germany	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 4, 1914
By Austria-Hungary	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 22, 1914
Austrian Declaration received	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 23, 1914
<b>FRONTIER—</b>									
First German troops cross	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 4, 1914
Last German troops recross	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 26, 1918
<b>COAST LINE—</b>									
Reached by German forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 15, 1914
Completely reoccupied by Allied forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 20, 1918
<b>GOVERNMENT—</b>									
Transferred from Brussels to Antwerp	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 17, 1914
Transferred from Antwerp to Ostend	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 7, 1914
Set up at Havre	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 13, 1914
Reinstated at Brussels	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 21, 1918
<b>MINISTERS—</b>									
<b>Prime Minister*—</b>									
1. de Broqueville, <i>Baron</i> —									
Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	—, 1911
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	May 31, 1918
2. Cooreman, <i>M.</i> —									
Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	May 31, 1918
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 21, 1918
3. Delacroix, <i>M.</i> —									
Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 21, 1918

\* Baron de Broqueville and M. Cooreman presided over the Cabinet without holding the title of Prime Minister. This title was instituted first with M. Delacroix's Cabinet.

BELGIUM (*continued*)—MINISTERS (*continued*)—**Minister for Foreign Affairs—**1. Davignon, *M.*\*—

Appointed ... .. Feb. 28, 1914

Resigns ... .. Jan. 18, 1916

2. Beyens, *Baron*\*—

Appointed ... .. Jan. 18, 1916

Resigns ... .. Aug. 4, 1917

3. de Broqueville, *Baron*—

Appointed ... .. Aug. 4, 1917

Resigns ... .. Jan. 1, 1918

4. Hymans, *M.*—

Appointed ... .. Jan. 1, 1918

**Minister for War—**1. de Broqueville, *Baron*—

Appointed ... .. Feb. 28, 1914

Resigns ... .. Aug. 4, 1917

2. de Ceuninck, *Lieut.-General*—

Appointed ... .. Aug. 4, 1917

Resigns ... .. Nov. 21, 1918

3. Masson, *M.*—

Appointed ... .. Nov. 21, 1918

## COLONIES—

Integrity guaranteed by British Government ... .. Sept. 19, 1914

## PEACE OFFER—

By Germany ... .. Sept. 15, 1918

## MISCELLANEOUS—

Government declare Belgium will uphold her neutrality "whatever the consequences" ... .. July 24, 1914

Entente Governments make declaration guaranteeing to Belgium eventual independence and indemnification ... .. Feb. 14, 1916

TREATIES, &amp;c. See under "Commitments."

BELGRADE (*Serbia*)—

Austrian Minister leaves ... .. July 25, 1914

Serbian Government transferred to Nish from ... .. July 25, 1914

Bombarded by Austrian artillery ... .. July 29, 1914

Evacuated by Serbian forces ... .. Nov. 30, 1914

Occupied by Austrian forces ... .. Dec. 2, 1914

Reoccupied by Serbian forces ... .. Dec. 15, 1914

Again taken by Austrian forces ... .. Oct. 9, 1915

Reoccupied by Serbian forces ... .. Nov. 1, 1918

Government reinstated at ... .. Dec. 9, 1918

BELLEWAERDE RIDGE (*Ypres*)—

Battle of ... .. May 24-25, 1915

"BELRIDGE," S.S. (*Norwegian*)—

First neutral ship torpedoed without warning ... .. Feb. 19, 1915

"BENEDETTO BRIN" (*Italian Battleship*)—

Sunk ... .. Sept. 27, 1915

BENEDICT XV, *Pope*. See under "Pope."BERAT (*Albania*)—

Taken by Austrian forces ... .. Feb. 17, 1916

Taken by Italian forces ... .. July 10, 1918

Retaken by Austrian forces ... .. Aug. 26, 1918

Again taken by Italian forces ... .. Oct. 1, 1918

\* M. Davignon was obliged to take leave, owing to ill-health, from 26th July, 1915, to 18th January, 1916. During this period Baron Beyens officiated as Minister for Foreign Affairs.

<b>BERCHTOLD, Count—</b>							
Appointed Austro-Hungarian Foreign Minister	...	...	...	...	...	...	Feb. 19, 1912
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	Jan. 18, 1915
<b>BERINGIYA (Darfur)—</b>							
Action of	...	...	...	...	...	...	May 22, 1916
<b>BERLIN—</b>							
Revolution breaks out in	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 9, 1918
<b>BERNSTORFF, Count—</b>							
Correspondence <i>re</i> intrigues published	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 21, 1917
<b>BESSARABIA—</b>							
<b>INDEPENDENCE—</b>							
Proclaimed ( <i>as "the Moldavian Republic"</i> )	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 23, 1917
<b>UNION WITH RUMANIA—</b>							
Articles of, signed at Kishinev, with stipulation for local autonomy...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 9, 1918
<b>Protests against the union—</b>							
(i.) By Ukraine Government	...	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 16, 1918
(ii.) By Russian Bolshevik Government	...	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 23, 1918
Unconditional union declared	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 10, 1918
<b>BETHMANN-HOLLWEG, Herr von—</b>							
Appointed German Imperial Chancellor	...	...	...	...	...	...	July 14, 1909
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	July 14, 1917
<b>BETHUNE (France)—</b>							
Battle of	...	...	...	...	...	...	April 18, 1918
<b>BEYENS, Baron—</b>							
Appointed Belgian Minister for Foreign Affairs	...	...	...	...	...	...	Jan. 18, 1916
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 4, 1917
<b>BILLERICAY (Essex)—</b>							
German airship "L-32" destroyed at	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 23, 1916
<b>BILLS (Parliamentary). See under "Act."</b>							
<b>BIRDWOOD, General Sir William—</b>							
Assumes temporary command, Mediterranean Expeditionary Force	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 17, 1915
Hands over command to Sir Charles Monro	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 28, 1915
Appointed to command M.E.F.	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 4, 1915
Appointed G.O.C. Dardanelles Army (in reconstituted M.E.F.)	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 25, 1915
*Vacates appointment	...	...	...	...	...	...	Jan. 9, 1916
<b>BIRJAND (East Persia)—</b>							
Occupied by British forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 7, 1915
<b>"BIRMINGHAM," H.M.S. (Cruiser)—</b>							
Sinks German submarine "U. 15" in the North Sea	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 9, 1914
<b>BISMARCK ARCHIPELAGO—</b>							
Australian Expeditionary Force lands in	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 11, 1914
(See also under New Guinea.)							

\* Afterwards temporarily commanded successively the Fourth Army in France and the Australian Corps till he took over permanent command of the Fifth Army on May 23, 1918.

<b>BISMARCKBURG</b> ( <i>German East Africa</i> )—		
Taken by British forces ... ..	...	June 8, 1916
<b>BITLIS</b> ( <i>Armenia</i> )—		
Taken by Russian forces ... ..	...	Mar. 2, 1916
Retaken by Turkish forces ... ..	...	Aug. 15, 1916
Again taken by Russian forces ... ..	...	Aug. 24, 1916
<b>"BLACK PRINCE," H.M.S.</b> ( <i>Cruiser</i> )—		
Sunk ... ..	...	May 31, 1916
<b>BLAAVANDS HUK</b> ( <i>Denmark</i> )—		
German airship "L-4" destroyed near ... ..	...	Feb. 17, 1915
<b>BLAGOVYESHCHENSK</b> ( <i>Siberia</i> )—		
Occupied by Japanese forces ... ..	...	Sept. 18, 1918
<b>BLISS, General</b> ( <i>U.S.A.</i> )—		
Appointed to Supreme War Council ... ..	...	Nov. 27, 1917
<b>BLOCKADE</b> —		
<b>OF AUSTRIA-HUNGARY</b> —Proclaimed by Italian Government ... ..	...	May 26, 1915
<b>OF BULGARIA</b> —( <i>Aegean Coast</i> )—Proclaimed by Entente Governments ... ..	...	Oct. 16, 1915
<b>OF GREECE</b> —		
British Government put economic pressure on Greece by making "Export Restrictions" apply to the country... ..	...	Dec. 6, 1915
British Government order partial relaxation of economic pressure on Greece ... ..	...	Dec. 13, 1915
"Pacific Blockade"—		
Begins ... ..	...	June 6, 1916
Suspended ... ..	...	June 22, 1916
Of Greek Macedonian Coast—Begins ... ..	...	Sept. 19, 1916
Coercive blockade—		
Announced ... ..	...	Dec. 7, 1916
Begins ... ..	...	Dec. 8, 1916
<b>OF GREAT BRITAIN</b> ( <i>Submarine</i> )—		
Announced by Germany ... ..	...	Feb. 4, 1915
Begins ... ..	...	Feb. 18, 1915
"Extended Campaign"—Begins ... ..	...	Mar. 1, 1916
"Unrestricted Submarine Warfare"—		
Announced ... ..	...	Jan. 31, 1917
Begins ... ..	...	Feb. 1, 1917
<b>OF GERMANY</b> —		
British Government issue Order in Council modifying the Declaration of London ... ..	...	Oct. 29, 1914
British Government send note to United States Government in defence of British policy ... ..	...	Dec. 29, 1914
Great Britain and France sign Declaration prohibiting trade by or with Germany ... ..	...	Mar. 1, 1915
British Government issue the "retaliatory" Order in Council ... ..	...	Mar. 11, 1915
Dutch Government protest against British Blockade policy... ..	...	Mar. 19, 1915
"Trading with the Enemy (Extension of Powers) Act, 1915" (beginning of "Black List" policy), comes into force in Great Britain ... ..	...	Dec. 23, 1915
United States Government protest against British "Black List" policy ... ..	...	Jan. 26, 1916, and July 28, 1916
Italy issues Decree prohibiting trade with Germany ... ..	...	Apr. 17, 1916
(See also under "Contraband" and "Poland, vii.")		
<b>OF GERMAN COLONIES</b> —		
<b>Cameroons</b> —		
Begins... ..	...	Apr. 23, 1915
Raised ... ..	...	Feb. 29, 1916
<b>German East Africa</b> —		
Begins ... ..	...	Mar. 1, 1915
<b>OF TURKEY</b> —		
<b>Asia Minor</b> —Announced by Great Britain ... ..	...	June 2, 1915
<b>The Hejaz</b> —Commenced, in aid of rebellion ... ..	...	May 15, 1916
(See also under "Contraband" and "Declaration of London.")		



- BLOCKADE COMMITTEE, ALLIED—**  
 First meeting in London ... .. Mar. 20, 1918
- BLOCKADE MINISTERS.** See under "Britain" and "France."
- "BLONDE," S.S.—**  
 First merchant ship attacked by aircraft ... .. Mar. 15, 1915
- "BLÜCHER" (German Cruiser)—**  
 Sunk ... .. Jan. 24, 1915
- BOLIVIA—**  
 Severs diplomatic relations with Germany ... .. Apr. 13, 1917
- BOLSHEVIKI—**  
 I. Bolshevik coup d'état—  
   In Petrograd (*MM. Lenin and Trotski assume power*) ... .. Nov. 8, 1917  
 II. Bolshevik Government. See under "Brest-Litovsk" and "Russia."
- BONA (Algeria)—**  
 Bombarded by German cruiser "Breslau" ... .. Aug. 4, 1914
- BORDEAUX—**  
 French Government transferred from Paris to ... .. Sept. 2, 1914  
 French Government returns to Paris from ... .. Nov. 18, 1914
- BORDEN, Sir Robert (Prime Minister of Canada)—**  
 Attends meeting of British Cabinet... .. July 14, 1915
- BORIS, Prince—**  
 Succeeds his father, King Ferdinand, as King of Bulgaria ... .. Oct. 4, 1918  
 Abdicates ... .. Nov. 1, 1918
- BOSELLI, Signor—**  
 Appointed Italian Premier ... .. June 15, 1916  
 Resigns ... .. Oct. 25, 1917
- BOSNIA—**  
 British Foreign Minister gives pledge to Serbian Government as to eventual  
 conditional cession of ... .. May 7, 1915  
 British Foreign Minister gives guarantee as to eventual freedom and self-  
 determination of ... .. Aug. 30, 1915
- BOSPORUS FORTS—**  
 Bombarded by Russian Black Sea Fleet ... .. Mar. 27, 1915  
 Apr. 25, 1915
- BOURBONNE-LES-BAINS (France)—**  
 German airship "L-49" shot down at ... .. Oct. 20, 1917
- BOUVET" (French Battleship)—**  
 Sunk ... .. Mar. 18, 1915



<b>BRIAND, M.—</b>						
Succeeds M. Viviani as French Premier and Foreign Minister	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 30, 1915
Confirmed in office on reorganisation of Ministry	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 12, 1916
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 17, 1917
<b>BRINDISI—</b>						
Serbian Government transferred to, from Scutari	...	...	...	...	...	Jan. 15, 1916
<b>“ BRISTOL,” H.M.S. (Light Cruiser)—</b>						
Action with German cruiser “ Karlsruhe ” in the West Indies	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 6, 1914
<b>BRITAIN, GREAT—</b>						
<b>Mobilisation—</b>						
Naval, ordered	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 1, 1914
General, ordered	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 3, 1914
Ultimatum (presented)—To Germany	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 4, 1914
<b>Relations—(severed)—</b>						
With Turkey	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 30, 1914
With Bulgaria	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 13, 1915
<b>War (declared)—</b>						
On Germany	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 4, 1914
On Austria-Hungary	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 12, 1914
On Turkey	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 5, 1914
By Turkey (Jehad)	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 14, 1914
On Bulgaria*	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 15, 1915
<b>Hostilities with—</b>						
<b>Austria-Hungary—</b>						
Begin	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 12, 1914
Cease	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 4, 1918
<b>Bulgaria—</b>						
Begin	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 15, 1915
Cease	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 30, 1918
<b>Germany—</b>						
Begin	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 4, 1914
Cease	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 11, 1918
<b>Turkey—</b>						
Begin	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 1, 1914
Cease	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 3 <sup>1</sup> , 1918
<b>Armistice—Concluded—</b>						
With Bulgaria	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 30, 1918
With Turkey	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 30, 1918
With Austria-Hungary	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 3, 1918
With Germany	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 11, 1918
With Independent Government of Hungary	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 15, 1918
<b>Cabinet—</b>						
<i>(a.)</i> War Council—						
First meeting	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 5, 1914
Last meeting	...	...	...	...	...	May 14, 1915
<i>(b.)</i> Dardanelles Committee—						
First meeting	...	...	...	...	...	June 7, 1915
Last meeting	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 30, 1915
<i>(c.)</i> War Committee—						
First meeting	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 3, 1915
Last meeting	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 1, 1916
<i>(d.)</i> War Cabinet—First meeting						
...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 9, 1916
<b>Ministers—</b>						
<b>I. Prime Minister—</b>						
1. Asquith, <i>Mr.</i> —						
Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 8, 1908
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 4, 1916
2. Lloyd George, <i>Mr.</i> —Appointed						
...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 7, 1916
<b>II. Secretary for Foreign Affairs—</b>						
1. Grey, <i>Sir</i> Edward—						
Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 11, 1905
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 11, 1916
2. Balfour, <i>Mr.</i> —Appointed						
...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 11, 1916
<b>III. Secretary for War—</b>						
1. Asquith, <i>Mr.</i> —						
Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 31, 1914
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 6, 1914
2. Kitchener, <i>Earl</i> —						
Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 6, 1914
Lost at sea	...	...	...	...	...	June 5, 1916
3. Lloyd George, <i>Mr.</i> —						
Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	July 7, 1916
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 11, 1916
4. Derby, <i>Earl</i> of—						
Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 11, 1916
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 20, 1918
5. Milner, <i>Viscount</i> —						
Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 20, 1918

\* State of war proclaimed as existing.

## BRITAIN, GREAT (continued)—

## Ministers (continued)—

## IV. ADMIRALTY—

## (A.) First Lord—

1. Churchill, Mr. Winston—	Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 24, 1911
	Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	May 27, 1915
2. Balfour, Mr. Arthur—	Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	May 28, 1915
	Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 11, 1916
3. Carson, Sir Edward—	Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 12, 1916
	Tenders resignation	...	...	...	...	...	July 19, 1917
4. Geddes, Sir Eric—	Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 6, 1917

## (B.) First Sea Lord—

1. Battenberg, Prince Louis of—	Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 9, 1912
	Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 29, 1914
2. Fisher, Lord—	Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 30, 1914
	Tenders resignation	...	...	...	...	...	May 15, 1915
3. Jackson, Sir Henry—	Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	May 28, 1915
	Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 3, 1916
4. Jellicoe, Sir John—	Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 4, 1916
	Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 26, 1917
5. Wemyss, Sir Rosslyn—	Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 27, 1917

## V. MINISTER OF BLOCKADE—

1. Cecil, Lord Robert—	Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	Feb. 23, 1916
	Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	July 1 <sup>st</sup> , 1918
2. Worthington-Evans, Sir L.—	Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	July 18, 1918

## MINISTRY, COALITION—Formed—

First (Mr. Asquith)	...	...	...	...	...	...	May 25, 1915
Second (Mr. Lloyd George)	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 11, 1916

## MINISTRIES, NEW—Formed—

Air	...	...	...	...	...	...	Jan. 2, 1918
Blockade	...	...	...	...	...	...	Feb. 23, 1916
Food	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 22, 1916
Information	...	...	...	...	...	...	Feb. 21, 1918
Labour	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 11, 1916
Munitions	...	...	...	...	...	...	July 2, 1915
National Service	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 1, 1917
Pensions	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 22, 1916
Reconstruction	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 21, 1917
Shipping	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 22, 1916

## ARMY—

## (I.) EXPEDITIONARY FORCES—

## (A.) To France—

First units land in France	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 7, 1914
Landing of original Expeditionary Force completed	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 16, 1914
Commander-in-Chief—							
1. French, Sir John, Field-Marshal—	Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 4, 1914
	Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 15, 1915
2. Haig, Sir Douglas, General—	Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 15, 1915
	Takes over command	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 19, 1915
Chief of General Staff—							
1. Lieut.-General Sir A. J. Murray—	Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 4, 1914
	Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	Jan. 24, 1915
2. Lieut.-General Sir W. R. Robertson—	Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	Jan. 25, 1915
	Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 22, 1915
3. Lieut.-General Sir L. E. Kiggell—	Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 22, 1915
	Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	Jan. 27, 1918
4. Lieut.-General The Hon. Sir H. A. Lawrence—	*Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	Jan. 24, 1918
Adjutant-General—							
1. Lieut.-General Sir C. F. N. Macready—	Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 4, 1914
	Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	Feb. 21, 1916
2. Lieut.-General Sir G. H. Fowke—	Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	Feb. 22, 1916

\* Took up appointment in France on January 27th.

## BRITAIN, GREAT (continued)—

## ARMY (continued)—

## I. EXPEDITIONARY FORCES (continued) —

## (A.) To France (continued)—

## Quartermaster-General—

1. Lieut.-General Sir W. R. Robertson—					
Appointed	...	...	...	...	Aug. 4, 1914
Resigns	...	...	...	...	Jan. 24, 1915
2. Lieut.-General Sir R. C. Maxwell—					
Appointed	...	...	...	...	Jan. 27, 1915
Resigns	...	...	...	...	Dec. 22, 1917
3. Lieut.-General Sir Travers E. Clarke—Appointed ...					Dec. 23, 1917

(B.) For other Expeditionary Forces see under "Dardanelles,"  
"Africa—East," "Egypt," "Italy," "Mesopotamia,"  
"Russia—North" "Salonika."

## (II.) NEW ARMIES—

First New Army—Formation authorised	...	...	...	...	Aug. 21, 1914
Second " " " "	...	...	...	...	Sept. 11, 1914
Third " " " "	...	...	...	...	Sept. 13, 1914
First "New Army" Division leaves England for France	...	...	...	...	May 9, 1915

(See also "Territorial Force" and "Compulsory Service.")

## (III.) HOME FORCES—

## Commander-in-Chief—

1. Field-Marshal Sir John French—					
Appointed	...	...	...	...	Dec. 19, 1915
Resigns	...	...	...	...	May 8, 1918
2. General Sir W. R. Robertson—					
Appointed	...	...	...	...	May 30, 1918
Chief of Imperial General Staff—					
1. General Sir C. W. H. Douglas—					
Appointed	...	...	...	...	Apr. 6, 1914
Dies	...	...	...	...	Oct. 25, 1914
2. Lieut.-General Sir J. Wolfe Murray—					
Appointed	...	...	...	...	Oct. 26, 1914
Resigns	...	...	...	...	Sept. 25, 1915
3. Lieut.-General Sir A. J. Murray—					
Appointed	...	...	...	...	Sept. 26, 1915
Resigns	...	...	...	...	Dec. 22, 1915
4. General Sir W. R. Robertson—					
Appointed	...	...	...	...	Dec. 23, 1915
Resigns	...	...	...	...	Feb. 18, 1918
5. General Sir H. H. Wilson—Appointed	...	...	...	...	Feb. 19, 1918
Adjutant-General—					
1. Lieut.-General Sir H. C. Sclater—					
Appointed	...	...	...	...	Apr. 9, 1914
Resigns	...	...	...	...	Feb. 21, 1916
2. Lieut.-General Sir C. F. N. Macready—					
Appointed	...	...	...	...	Feb. 22, 1916
Resigns	...	...	...	...	Aug. 30, 1918
3. Lieut.-General Sir G. W. M. Macdonogh—Appointed	...	...	...	...	Sept. 11, 1918
Quartermaster-General—					
Lieut.-General Sir J. S. Cowans—					
Appointed	...	...	...	...	June 3, 1912
(Holding same appointment at end of war.)					

(IV.) DEMOBILISATION—Begins ... .. Dec. 4, 1918

## FLEET—

Orders for dispersal countermanded	...	...	...	...	July 26, 1914
Ordered to war bases	...	...	...	...	July 28, 1914
"Warning Telegram" sent to Fleets by the Admiralty	...	...	...	...	July 29, 1914
Mobilisation ordered	...	...	...	...	Aug. 1, 1914
First aerial co-operation with, in action	...	...	...	...	May 31, 1916

## Grand Fleet—

Constituted	...	...	...	...	Aug. 4, 1914
Commander-in-Chief—					
(i.) Jellicoe, Admiral Sir John—					
Appointed	...	...	...	...	Aug. 4, 1914
Resigns	...	...	...	...	Nov. 29, 1916
(ii.) Beatty, Admiral Sir David—Appointed	...	...	...	...	Nov. 29, 1916
Joined by United States Battleship Division	...	...	...	...	Dec. 6, 1917
German High Seas Fleet surrender to	...	...	...	...	Nov. 21, 1918

ROYAL AIR FORCE—Formed as separate Service ... .. Apr. 1, 1918

MILITARY SERVICE ACTS. See under "Acts."

## NATIONAL REGISTRATION—

Act becomes law	...	...	...	...	July 15, 1915
Register taken	...	...	...	...	Aug. 15, 1915

BRITAIN, GREAT (*continued*)—

## NATIONAL SERVICE—

Government decide to institute ... .. Dec. 19, 1916  
 Ministry of, formed ... .. Nov. 1, 1917

ROYAL HOUSE (Name of)—Changed to Windsor ... .. July 17, 1917

## SHIPPING—

Requisition of, authorised ... .. Aug. 3, 1914  
 Port and Transit Executive Committee appointed ... .. Nov. 3, 1915  
 Ship Licensing Committee appointed: foreign traffic restricted ... .. Nov. 10, 1915  
 Requisitioning (Carriage of Foodstuffs) Committee appointed ... .. Nov. 10, 1915  
 Control Committee of, appointed ... .. Jan. 27, 1916  
 Order in Council extends powers of Ship Licensing Committee to all voyages Feb. 15, 1916

(See also under "Britain—Ministries," "Convoys," "Merchant Vessels" and "Shipping.")

TREATIES, &c. See under "Commitments."

"BRITANNIC" (*British Hospital Ship*)—

Sunk by mine ... .. Nov. 21, 1916

"BRITANNIA," *H.M.S. (Battleship)*—

Sunk ... .. Nov. 9, 1918

BROADSTAIRS (*Kent*)—

German destroyer raids on ... .. { Feb. 25, 1917  
 Mar. 18, 1917

"BROKE," *H.M.S. (Destroyer)*—

Action in Dover Straits ... .. Apr. 20, 1917

BROODSEINDE (*Flanders*)—

Battle of ... .. Oct. 4, 1917

BROQUEVILLE, *Baron de*—

Appointed Belgian Prime Minister\* ... .. —, 1911  
 Appointed Minister for War *ad interim* ... .. Feb. 28, 1914  
 Resigns as Minister for War ... .. Aug. 4, 1917  
 Appointed Minister for Foreign Affairs ... .. Aug. 4, 1917  
 Resigns as Minister for Foreign Affairs ... .. Jan. 1, 1918  
 Resigns as Prime Minister ... .. May 31, 1918

BRUGES (*Belgium*)—

Occupied by German forces ... .. Oct. 14, 1914  
 Reoccupied by Belgian forces ... .. Oct. 19, 1918

BRUSILOV, *General*—

Appointed to command Russian South-Western front ... .. Apr. 4, 1916  
 Succeeds General Alexeiev as Russian Commander-in-Chief ... .. June 4, 1917  
 Succeeded by General Kornilov as Russian Commander-in-Chief ... .. Aug. 1, 1917

BRUSSELS (*Belgium*)—

Two German airships pass over (first hostile act in the air) ... .. Aug. 4, 1914  
 Belgian Government transferred to Antwerp from ... .. Aug. 17, 1914  
 Occupied by German forces ... .. Aug. 20, 1914  
 Reoccupied by Belgian forces ... .. Nov. 18, 1918  
 Belgian Government reinstated at ... .. Nov. 21, 1918

BRYAN, *Mr.*—

Succeeded by Mr. Lansing as United States Secretary of State ... .. June 24, 1915

BUDAPEST (*Hungary*)—

Revolution in.—Breaks out ... .. Oct. 31, 1918

\* Presided over the Cabinet but without holding the title of Prime Minister. This title was first instituted with M. Delacroix's Cabinet.



<b>BUFTEA (Rumania)—</b>						
Preliminary treaty of peace between Rumania and Central Powers signed at	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 5, 1918
<b>BUKHAREST (Rumania)—</b>						
Rumanian Government transferred to Jassy from	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 1, 1916
Capitulates to German forces	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 6, 1916
Peace negotiations begin at	...	...	...	...	...	Feb. 25, 1918
Rumanian Government re-established at	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 30, 1918
<b>BUKHAREST, TREATY OF—</b>						
Peace between Rumania and the Central Powers, Bulgaria and Turkey, signed	...	...	...	...	...	May 7, 1918
<b>BUKOKA (on Victoria Nyanza)—</b>						
Attack on, and capture of, by British force	...	...	...	...	...	July 22-23, 1915
<b>BUKOVINA, The—</b>						
Austrian forces driven out of	...	...	...	...	...	June 24, 1916
General Congress of, decide in favour of union with Rumania	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 28, 1918
National Council of, send deputation to Jassy to announce desire for union with Rumania	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 7, 1918
<b>BULGARIA—</b>						
<b>MOBILISATION (ordered)—</b>						
Partial	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 21, 1915
General (for 25th)	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 22, 1915
ULTIMATUM (presented)—By Entente Powers	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 4, 1915
<b>RELATIONS (severed)—</b>						
By Russia	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 5, 1915
By Britain	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 13, 1915
By Rumania	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 30, 1916
With United States of America	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 10, 1917
<b>WAR (declared)—</b>						
On Serbia	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 14, 1915
By Serbia	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 14, 1915
By Britain	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 15, 1915
By France	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 16, 1915
By Italy	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 19, 1915
By Russia	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 19, 1915
On Rumania	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 1, 1916
By Greek Provisional Government	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 23, 1916
By Greece	...	...	...	...	...	June 27, 1917
<b>HOSTILITIES—</b>						
With Serbia—Commence	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 11, 1915
With other Entente countries—Commence	...	...	...	...	...	Date of declaration of war
With Entente and Allies—Cease	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 30, 1918
BLOCKADE—Of Bulgarian Aegean coast by the Entente Powers—Proclaimed	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 16, 1915
<b>KING (TSAR)—</b>						
1. Ferdinand—Abdicates	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 4, 1918
2. Boris—						
Succeeds	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 4, 1918
Abdicates	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 1, 1918
<b>MINISTER—PREMIER—</b>						
1. Radoslavov, M.—						
Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	July 20, 1913
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	June 18, 1918
2. Malinov, M.—Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	June 18, 1918
<b>LOAN—</b>						
With German Government (£3,000,000)—Concluded	...	...	...	...	...	Feb. 3, 1915
With Austro-German banks (400,000,000 fr.)—Concluded	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 6, 1915
<b>ARMISTICE—</b>						
With Entente Powers—						
Asked for	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 27, 1918
Concluded	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 30, 1918

<b>BULGARIA (continued)—</b>		
<b>PEACE—Signed—</b>		
With Bolshevik Russia ... ..	Mar. 3, 1918	
With Rumania (preliminary) ... ..	Mar. 5, 1918	
With Rumania (final)... ..	May 7, 1918	
	(For Peace negotiations see under "Peace.")	
<b>TREATIES, &amp;c.</b>	See under "Commitments."	
<b>BULLECOURT (France)—</b>		
<b>Battle of</b> ... ..	May 3-17, 1917	
<b>"BULWARK," H.M.S. ( Battleship)—</b>		
Blown up in harbour, ... ..	Nov 26, 1914	
<b>BURIAN, Baron—</b>		
Appointed Austro-Hungarian Foreign Minister ... ..	Jan. 19, 1915	
Resigns ... ..	Dec. 22, 1916	
Again appointed... ..	Apr. 17, 1918	
Again resigns ... ..	Oct. 25, 1918	
<b>BUSHIRE (South Persia)—</b>		
British Residency attacked by Tangistani tribesmen ... ..	July 12, 1915	
Occupied by British forces ... ..	Aug. 8, 1915	
Again attacked by tribesmen ... ..	Sept. 9, 1915	
<b>BYELOSTOK (Poland)</b>		
Taken by German forces ... ..	Aug. 26, 1915	
<b>BYELYAEV, General—</b>		
Appointed Russian Minister for War ... ..	Jan. 17, 1917	
Superseded by Revolutionary Government ... ..	Mar. 13, 1917	
<b>C</b>		
<b>CABINET.</b> See under "Britain."		
<b>CADORNA, General—</b>		
Appointed Italian Commander-in-Chief* ... ..	May 23, 1915	
Relieved of his command ... ..	Nov. 7, 1917	
Appointed to Supreme War Council, Versailles ... ..	Nov. 27, 1917	
<b>†CAMBRAI (France)—</b>		
City occupied by German forces ... ..	Aug. 26, 1914	
<b>Battle of, 1917—</b>		
Begins ... ..	Nov. 20, 1917	
German counter-attacks begin ... ..	Nov. 30, 1917	
Ends ... ..	Dec. 3, 1917	
<b>Battle of, 1918</b> ... ..	Oct. 8-9, 1918	
City captured by British forces ... ..	Oct. 9, 1918	
<b>CAMEROONS—</b>		
<b>Blockade—</b>		
Begins ... ..	Apr. 23, 1915	
Raised ... ..	Feb. 29, 1916	
<b>Frontier—</b>		
(a.) Nigerian—		
Crossed by British troops ... ..	Aug. 25, 1914	
(b.) Chad—		
Crossed by French troops ... ..	Aug. 25, 1914	
(c.) Spanish —		
Crossed by last German troops† ... ..	Feb. 17, 1916	
Conquest of, completed ( <i>garrison of Mora surrenders</i> ) ... ..	Feb. 18, 1916	
Agreement as to administration between French and British Governments concluded ... ..	Mar. 3, 1916	

\* Officially designated "Chief of Staff."

† See also under "Hindenburg Line."

‡ Crossing into Spanish Muni for internment.



<b>"CAMPANIA," H.M.S. (Aircraft Carrier)—</b>		
Sunk by collision	...	Nov. 5, 1918
<b>CANADA—</b>		
<b>I. Compulsory Service—</b>		
Passed by Canadian House of Commons	...	July 6, 1917
Comes into operation	...	Oct. 12, 1917
<b>II. Canadian Expeditionary Force—</b>		
First units sail from Canada for England	...	Oct. 3, 1914
First units land in England	...	Oct. 15, 1914
First division embarks for France	...	Feb. 9, 1915
General Currie appointed to command of	...	June 19, 1917
<b>III. Parliament—</b>		
War Cabinet formed	...	Oct. 12, 1917
<b>CANAL DU NORD (France)—</b>		
Battle of	...	Sept. 27—Oct. 1, 1918
<b>"CAP TRAFALGAR" (German Armed Merchant Cruiser)—</b>		
Sunk in action with H.M.S. "Carmania"	...	Sept. 14, 1914
<b>CAPE HELLES (Gallipoli)—</b>		
Allied forces effect landing at	...	Apr. 25-26, 1915
Evacuated	...	Jan. 7-8, 1916
<b>CAPELLE, Admiral Edouard von—</b>		
Appointed German Minister of Marine	...	Mar. 15, 1916
Resigns	...	Aug. 13, 1918
<b>"CAPITULATIONS, THE"—</b>		
Turkish Government announces abolition of	...	Sept. 9, 1914
<b>CAPORETTO* (Italy)—</b>		
Battle of—See under "Twelfth Battle of the Isonzo."	...	
<b>"CARMANIA," H.M.S. (Armed Merchant Cruiser)—</b>		
Sinks German armed merchant cruiser "Cap Trafalgar"	...	Sept. 14, 1914
<b>CARNIOLA (Austria)—</b>		
Administration taken over from the Austro-Hungarian authorities by the Slovene leaders	...	Nov. 2, 1918
<b>CAROLINE ISLANDS—</b>		
Admiral von Spee's squadron leaves	...	Aug. 6, 1914
<b>CARSON, Sir Edward—</b>		
Appointed First Lord of the Admiralty, Great Britain	...	Dec. 12, 1916
Tenders resignation	...	July 19, 1917
<b>CASEMENT, Roger—</b>		
Lands in Ireland and is arrested	...	Apr. 20, 1916
Executed	...	Aug. 3, 1916
<b>CASPIAN SEA—</b>		
Naval action between British and Bolsheviki vessels in the	...	Dec. 8, 1918

\* This name for the battle in question is unofficial, and is unpopular in Italy.

- "CASSANDRA," *H.M.S. (Light Cruiser)*—  
Sunk ... .. Dec. 4, 1918
- CASTELNAU, *General*—  
Appointed Chief of Staff to General Joffre ... .. Dec. 9, 1915
- CASTRO, *Dr. José de*—  
Appointed Portuguese Prime Minister ... .. June 19, 1915  
Resigns ... .. Nov. 29, 1915
- CASTRO, *General Pimenta da*—  
Appointed Portuguese Prime Minister ... .. Jan. 25, 1915  
Resigns ... .. May 14, 1915
- CATEAU, LE (*France*)—  
Battle of ... .. Aug. 26, 1914
- CATTARO (*Montenegro*)—  
Bombarded by French squadron ... .. Sept. 19, 1914
- CAUCASIAN REPUBLIC. See under "Trans-Caucasia."
- CAUCASUS, VICEROY OF THE—  
Grand Duke Nicholas appointed ... .. Sept. 8, 1915
- CAVELL, *Miss Edith*—  
Shot ... .. Oct. 12, 1915
- CECIL, *Lord Robert*—  
Appointed Minister of Blockade, Great Britain ... .. Feb. 23, 1916  
Resigns ... .. July 18, 1918
- CENTRAL POWERS. See under "Germany," "Austria-Hungary," "Bulgaria," "Turkey," and "Commitments."
- CERNA AND MONASTIR (*Serbia*)—  
Battle of ... .. Oct. 5—Dec. 11, 1916
- CERNAVODA (*Dobrudja*)—  
Taken by Bulgarian forces ... .. Oct. 25, 1916
- CETINJE (*Montenegro*)—  
Occupied by Austrian forces ... .. Jan. 13, 1916
- CEUNINCK, *Lieut.-General A. de*—  
Appointed Belgian Minister for War ... .. Aug. 4, 1917  
Resigns ... .. Nov. 21, 1918
- CHIAGAS, *Senhor, J. Pinheiro*—  
Appointed Portuguese Prime Minister ... .. May 15, 1915  
Resigns ... .. June 19, 1915

CHAMBEZI RIVER ( <i>East Africa</i> —									
German force reaches the ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 13, 1918
CHAMOVA ( <i>North Russia</i> )—									
Actions of ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 12-14, 1918
CHAMPAGNE ( <i>France</i> )—									
First Battle of ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 20, 1914—Mar. 17, 1915
Second Battle of ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 25—Nov. 6, 1915
*Third Battle of ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 17-20, 1917
Fourth Battle of ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	July 15-18, 1918
CHAMPAGNE AND ARGONNE ( <i>France</i> )—									
Battle of ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 26—Oct. 15, 1918
CHARLEROI ( <i>France</i> )—									
Battle of ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...† Aug. 21-24, 1914
CHARLES, <i>King of Rumania</i> —									
Dies ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 10, 1914
"CHÂTEAU RENAULT" ( <i>French Cruiser</i> )—									
Sunk ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 14, 1917
CHATEAU THIERRY ( <i>France</i> )—									
Taken by German forces ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	May 31, 1918
Retaken by Allied forces ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	July 21, 1918
CHAUNY ( <i>France</i> )—									
Taken by German forces ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 24, 1918
CHICHÉRIN, <i>M.</i> —									
Appointed Russian (Bolshevik) Minister for Foreign Affairs ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 8, 1918
CHINA—									
I. RELATIONS WITH JAPAN—									
Japanese ultimatum—									
Formulated ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	May 7, 1915
Accepted ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	May 9, 1915
II. RELATIONS WITH CENTRAL POWERS—									
(a.) Diplomatic relations with Germany severed ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 14, 1917
(b.) War declared—									
On Austria-Hungary ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 14, 1917
On Germany ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 14, 1917
III. EMPEROR—									
1. Yuan-Shih-Kai—									
Accepts the throne ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 11, 1915
Relinquishes the throne ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 22, 1916
2. Manchu Emperor (Hsuan-Fung)—									
Restored to the throne ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	July 1, 1917
Abdicates ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	July 7, 1917
IV. PRESIDENT—									
1. Yuan-Shih-Kai—									
(Elected ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 6, 1913
Dies ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	June 6, 1916
2. Li Yuan-Hung—									
Succeeds ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	June 6, 1916
Resigns ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	July 6, 1917
3. Feng-Kuo-Chang†—									
Succeeds ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	July 6, 1917
Term expires ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 11, 1918
4. Hsu-Shih-Chang—Elected	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 4, 1918
V. MISCELLANEOUS—									
Agreement between Chinese and British Governments as to employment of Chinese labour in France—Concluded ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 30, 1916
VI. TREATIES, &c. See under "Commitments."									

\* Otherwise called "La Bataille des Monts."

† French official dates.

‡ Acting President; not recognised by the South.

<b>CHIOS (<i>Aegean</i>)—</b>							
Occupied by British forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	Feb. 17, 1916
<b>CHURCHILL, Mr. Winston S.—</b>							
Appointed First Lord of Admiralty, Great Britain	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 24, 1911
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	May 27, 1915
<b>CHYROW (<i>Galicia</i>)—</b>							
Battle of	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 18—Nov. 2, 1914
<b>CILICIA (<i>Asia Minor</i>)—</b>							
French claim to, lodged with British Government	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 17, 1915
<b>CLAM-MARTINITZ, Count Heinrich—</b>							
Appointed Austrian Premier	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 21, 1916
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	June 18, 1917
<b>CLARKE, Lieut.-General Sir T. E.—</b>							
Appointed Quartermaster-General, B.E.F., France	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 28, 1917
<b>CLAYE (<i>France</i>)—</b>							
Occupied by German forces. (Nearest point to Paris reached during the war)	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 5, 1914
<b>CLÉMENCEAU, M.</b>							
Appointed French Premier and Minister for War	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 16, 1917
<b>COBLENZ (<i>Germany</i>)—</b>							
Occupied by United States troops	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 8, 1918
<b>COCHIN, M. D.—</b>							
Appointed French Under-Secretary of State for Blockade	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 20, 1916
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 17, 1917
<b>" COCHRANE," H.M.S. (<i>Cruiser</i>)—</b>							
Wrecked	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 14, 1918
<b>COLOGNE (<i>Germany</i>)—</b>							
First British air raid on	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 22, 1914
Second British air raid on	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 8, 1914
British retaliatory air raid on	...	...	...	...	...	...	May 18, 1918
British troops enter	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 6, 1918
British troops cross the Rhine at	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 12, 1918
<b>COMMANDER-IN-CHIEF of Allied Armies—</b>							
General Foch—							
Appointed to supreme control in France	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 26, 1918
Given title of Commander-in-Chief in France	...	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 14, 1918
Given supreme control on all Fronts	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 5, 1918
(For other Commanders-in-Chief, military and naval, see under the respective countries.)							
<b>COMMERCE DESTROYERS, GERMAN (other than regular cruisers)—</b>							
<b>I. Raiders overseas on Declaration of War—</b>							
" Cap Trafalgar "—							
Sunk	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 14, 1914
" Kaiser Wilhelm der Grosse " *—							
Sunk	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 26, 1914
" Kronprinz Wilhelm " †—							
Interned	...	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 26, 1915
" Prinz Eitel Friedrich "—							
Leaves Tsingtau	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 6, 1914
Interned	...	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 8, 1915
(See also " Dresden," " Emden," " Karlsruhe," " Königsberg," &c.)							

\* Strictly speaking, this vessel was not "overseas" on declaration of war, as she sailed from Bremen on 4th August.

† Last survivor of the original German commerce destroyers.

## COMMERCE DESTROYERS, GERMAN (continued)—

## II. Subsequent Raiders—

"Greif"—							
Sunk	...	...	...	...	...	...	Feb. 29, 1916
"Leopard"—							
Sunk	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 16, 1917
"Moose"—							
First cruise—							
Sails from Bremen	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 26, 1915
Sends British s.s. "Appam" with prize crew to Norfolk (Va.)	...	...	...	...	...	...	Feb. 1, 1916
Returns to Bremen	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 4, 1916
Second cruise—							
Sails from Kiel	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 26, 1916
Returns to Kiel	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 22, 1917
"Seeadler"—							
Leaves Germany	...	...	...	...	...	...	*Nov. 22, 1916
Wrecked	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 2, 1917
"Wolf"—							
Leaves Germany	...	...	...	...	...	...	*Dec. 1, 1916
Returns to Germany	...	...	...	...	...	...	Feb. 24, 1918

## COMMITMENTS†—

AMERICA, UNITED STATES OF—Panama—Protocol. Use of Panama Canal by ships of belligerents	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 10, 1914
AUSTRIA-HUNGARY. See under "Germany."							
BAKHTIARI CHIEFTAINS. See under "Britain."							
BELGIUM—							
Declaration to maintain neutrality "whatever the consequences"	...	...	...	...	...	...	July 24, 1914
See also under "Britain," "France," and "Entente."							
BESSARABIA. See under "Rumania."							
BRITAIN, GREAT. See also under "Entente" and "Italy."							
American cotton interests—Agreement. Cotton to be contraband	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 18, 1915
American rubber interests—Agreement. Export of rubber to Britain only	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 29, 1915
Bakhtiari chieftains—Agreement. For military aid	...	...	...	...	...	...	Feb. 15, 1916
Belgium—							
Agreement. Armed support should Germany violate Belgian neutrality...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 3, 1914
Agreement. Integrity of Belgian colonies	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 19, 1914
Agreement. Delimitation of Uganda-Congo boundary	...	...	...	...	...	...	Feb. 8, 1915
Denmark—Agreement (Danish merchants). To restrict supplies to Germany	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 24, 1915
France—							
Guarantee. Of British naval protection of French coasts against German naval attack	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 2, 1914
Naval Convention agreed to, defining co-operation and allocating areas of control	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 6, 1914
Convention. Defining respective zones of Togoland (see 27th December, 1916)	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 31, 1914
Convention—Prizes captured during the war	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 9, 1914
Adherence to Franco-Moorish Treaty of 1912—Announced	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 19, 1914
Agreement. Maritime prizes; supplementing agreement of 9th November, 1914	...	...	...	...	...	...	Feb. 15, 1915
Joint declaration. Prevention of trade by or with Germany	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 1, 1915
Agreement. Administration of the Cameroons	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 3, 1916
Agreement. Partition of Asia-Minor ("Sykes-Picot Agreement") (see "France—Russia" and "Britain—Russia")	...	...	...	...	...	...	May 9, 1916
Agreement. Respecting claims in Turkey	...	...	...	...	...	...	May 16, 1916
Agreement. Administration of Togoland (see 31st August, 1914)	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 27, 1916
Agreement. To appoint General Foch to co-ordinate efforts of British and French armies (Duellens Agreement)	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 26, 1918
Joint declaration. Policy in Syria and Mesopotamia	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 9, 1918
Greece—							
Offer of territorial concessions in return for help to Serbia	...	...	...	...	...	...	Jan. 24, 1915
Offer declined	...	...	...	...	...	...	Jan. 29, 1915
Guarantee. Eventual cession of Lemnos by Turkey to Greece	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 20, 1915
Guarantee. Eventual cession of Mitylene by Turkey to Greece	...	...	...	...	...	...	July 25, 1915
Hejaz—							
Guarantee. Arabian independence to Sherif of Mecca	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 31, 1914
Guarantee. Future independence of Arab peoples	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 17, 1917
Reaffirmed	...	...	...	...	...	...	Feb. 4, 1918
Ibn Sa'ud—Agreement of co-operation	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 26, 1915
Idrisi—Agreement of co-operation	...	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 28, 1915

\* Approximate date.

† If the commitment involves more than two countries, see sub-heading under "Entente" or "Central Powers."

## COMMITMENTS (continued)—

## BRITAIN, GREAT (continued)—

## Netherlands—

Agreement with Netherlands Overseas Trust for rationing Holland ... Nov. 23, 1915  
 Further agreement with Netherlands Overseas Trust for rationing Holland ... June 30, 1916  
 Protest against agreement between Germany and the Netherlands regarding sand and gravel ... July 15, 1918

## Russia—

Recognition of Franco-Russian "Sykes-Picot Agreement" of 26th April, 1916 (q.v.) ... May 23, 1916

Agreement. Partition of Asia-Minor ("Sykes-Picot Agreement") (see entry next above and "Britain—France") ... Sept. 1, 1916

Declaration. No intention of infringing territorial integrity of Russia ... July 26, 1918

Declaration to Russian peoples. No intention of interfering in Russian politics ... Aug. 6, 1918

## Serbia—Conditional guarantee. As to territorial expansion. See under

"Entente" ... May 7, 1915

## Yugo-Slavs—Guarantee. As to eventual freedom and self-determination of

Yugo-Slav lands... July 30, 1915

## BULGARIA—

Greece—Convention. Neutral zone defined ... Dec. 14, 1915

## Turkey—

Frontier Convention ... Sept. 9, 1915

(Dede Agatch Agreement) ... Sept. 22, 1915

## CAMEROONS. See under "Britain—France."

## CENTRAL POWERS—Bulgaria and Turkey—Alliance. Cession of Albania to Bulgaria for intervention in war ... July 17, 1915

## CHINA. See under "Japan."

## DENMARK. See under "Britain."

## ENTENTE POWERS. See also under respective countries—

## Britain, France and Russia—

Pact of London. Signatories guarantee not to conclude a separate peace. (For adherence of other members of the "Entente" see under "Pact of London") ... Sept. 5, 1914

Rumania refuses suggestion of, to aid Serbia ... Jan. 25, 1915

Agreement. To pool financial resources ... Feb. 5, 1915

## Britain and France—

Offer Smyrna to Greece in return for action against Turkey ... Apr. 12, 1915

Offer rejected ... Apr. 14, 1915

## Britain, France and Italy—Naval Convention ... May 10, 1915

Britain, France and Russia—Joint declaration. To hold Turkish Ministers personally responsible for Armenian massacres ... May 24, 1915

Britain and France—Conditional offer of territorial concessions to Serbia ... Aug. 15, 1915

Britain, France and Russia—Guarantee. Eventual independence and indemnification to Belgium ... Feb. 14, 1916

Belgium, Britain, France, Italy, Japan, Portugal, Russia and Serbia—Declaration of Unity: Regarding military, economic and diplomatic affairs ... Mar. 28, 1916

Britain, France, Italy, Japan and Russia—Guarantee. Territorial integrity of Belgian Congo (The Havre Declaration) ... Apr. 29, 1916

## Britain, France, Rumania and Russia—

Secret Treaty. Rumania's intervention in the war ... Aug. 17, 1916

Military convention ... Aug. 17, 1916

Britain, France and Italy—Provisional arrangement as to future policy in Asia Minor ... Aug. 18, 1917

Britain, China, France, Japan and Russia—Agreement: Prevention of German penetration in Far East ... May 15, 1918

Britain, France and Italy—Support national aspirations of Czecho-Slovaks, Poles and Yugo-Slavs ... June 3, 1918

Britain, France and United States of America—Agreement: With Murman Sovdep concerning Allied expedition to Murman coast ... July 7, 1918

## FRANCE. See also under "Britain" and "Entente"—

Belgium—Arrangement suspending Convention of 30th July, 1891 (Military Service Laws) ... Mar. 13, 1915

Netherlands—Agreement with Netherlands Overseas Trust for rationing Holland concluded ... Dec. 7, 1915

Italy—Agreement. Zones in Asia Minor ... July 27, 1917

Russia—Agreement. Partition of Asia-Minor, (First of "Sykes-Picot" Agreements.) (See also "Britain—France" and "Britain—Russia") ... Apr. 26, 1916

## GERMANY—

Austria-Hungary—Military treaty ("Waffenbund"). Signed ... May 12, 1918

## Japan and Mexico—Projected alliance against U.S.A.—

Instructions sent by German Government ... Jan. 19, 1917

Instructions published in United States press ... Feb. 28, 1917

## COMMITMENTS (continued)—

## GERMANY (continued)—

Netherlands—Agreement. Sand and gravel ... ..	May 2, 1918
Poland—Military Convention ... ..	Feb. 25, 1918
Russia. See under "Russia."	
Turkey—	
Treaty of Alliance, signed ... ..	Aug. 4, 1914
Settlement Treaty—	
Signed ... ..	Jan. 11, 1917
Ratified ... ..	Apr. 10, 1918

GREECE. See under "Britain, Rumania and Serbia."

HEJAZ. See under "Britain."

HOLLAND. See under "Britain, France and Germany."

IBN SA'UD. See under "Britain."

IDRISI. See under "Britain."

ITALY. See also under "Entente," "France" and "Pact of London"—

Renounces Triple Alliance ... ..	May 4, 1915
Accession of, to Franco-British "Prize Treaty" (see "Britain—France," 9th November, 1914) ... ..	Jan. 15, 1917
Czecho-Slovakia—Treaty. Recognition of Czecho-Slovak Council ... ..	June 30, 1918
Rumania—Existence of secret agreement announced ... ..	Jan. 15, 1915
Yugo-Slavs—Agreement ... ..	Apr. 10, 1918

JAPAN. See also under "Pact of London"—

Britain—Declaration. Not to withdraw from occupied German islands ... ..	Dec. 16, 1914
China—	
Agreement. Future policy in Manchuria ... ..	Mar. 23, 1915
Treaty. South Manchuria and Eastern Inner Mongolia ... ..	May 25, 1915
Treaty. Shantung Province ... ..	May 25, 1915
Agreement. Tsingtau customs ... ..	Aug. 6, 1915
Agreement. Military co-operation for protection against German and Bolshevik aggression ... ..	May 16, 1918
Agreement. Naval co-operation ... ..	May 19, 1918

MANCHURIA. See under "Japan."

MONGOLIA. See under "Japan."

NETHERLANDS. See under "Britain, France and Germany."

PANAMA. See under "America, United States of."

POLAND. See under "Germany."

RUMANIA. See also under "Italy" and "Russia"—

Declaration. Refusal to support Greece against Germany ... ..	Dec. 6, 1914
Bessarabia—Articles of Union with ... ..	Apr. 9, 1918
Greece and Serbia—Declaration. To cement union between ... ..	Nov. 21, 1918
Serbia—Refuses to aid Serbia ... ..	Oct. 15, 1915

RUSSIA. See also under "Brest-Litovsk."

Declaration. Repudiating separate peace ... ..	May 19, 1917
China—Agreement concerning Mongolia ... ..	June 7, 1915
Germany—Secret Convention concerning Poland ... ..	Dec. 22, 1917
Japan—Agreement. Alliance for maintenance of peace in the Far East ... ..	July 3, 1916
Rumania—Secret agreement for mutual support ... ..	Sept. 19, 1914

SERBIA. See also under "Greece" and "Rumania."

Declaration. Not to conclude peace without Allies' consent ... ..	Dec. 5, 1914
Greece—	
Guarantee by Serbia to cede Doiran and Gevgeli eventually to Greece, and waive claim to Strumitza ... ..	Sept. 25, 1915
Claim for Greek help under Serbo-Greek Treaty of 1912 rejected by Greek Government ... ..	Oct. 10, 1915

TOGOLAND. See under "Britain—France."

TURKEY. See under "Bulgaria," "Britain—France" and "Germany."

## COMPULSORY SERVICE—

## I. In the British Empire—

## (A.) Great Britain—

1. First Compulsory Service Act—	
Passed by the Commons ... ..	Jan. 24, 1916
Comes into operation ... ..	Feb. 10, 1916
2. Second Act—	
Passed by the Commons ... ..	May 16, 1916
Comes into operation ... ..	June 8, 1916
3. Third Act—	
*Passed by the Commons ... ..	Apr. 10, 1918
Comes into operation ... ..	Apr. 18, 1918

\* Age limit raised to 50 years and conscription extended to Ireland.



COMPULSORY SERVICE (*continued*)—I. In the British Empire (*continued*)—

## (B.) Canada—

## Compulsory Service Act—

Passed by the Canadian Commons ... .. July 6, 1917

Comes into operation ... .. Oct. 12, 1917

## (C.) New Zealand—

## Compulsory Service Act—

Passed by New Zealand Commons ... .. June 10, 1916

Comes into operation ... .. Sept. 1, 1916

## II. In United States of America—

Comes into operation ... .. May 18, 1917

## CONFERENCE\*—

## I. International Conference to avert War—

## Proposals by British Foreign Minister—

Formulated ... .. July 24, 1914

Accepted by French and Italian Governments ... .. July 27, 1914

Rejected by German Government ... .. July 28, 1914

## II. Inter-Allied Conferences during the War—

## Economic—

## Allied Conference on Economic War—

Opens in Paris (see "Finance") ... .. June 3, 1915

Reassembles in Paris ... .. June 14, 1916

Recommendations ratified... .. June 27, 1916

Inter-Allied on Finance, at London ... .. July 14-15, 1916

Anglo-French on Finance, at Calais ... .. Aug. 24, 1916

## Military and Political—

First Anglo-French Conference at Calais ... .. June 5, 1915

Anglo-French at Paris ... .. Nov. 17, 1915

Allied Military Conference at Chantilly... .. Mar. 12, 1916

Inter-Allied at Paris ... .. Mar. 26-28, 1916

Anglo-French at Boulogne ... .. Oct. 20, 1916

Inter-Allied at Paris ... .. Nov. 15-16, 1916

Anglo-French at London ... .. Dec. 26-28, 1916

Inter-Allied at Rome... .. Jan. 5-7, 1917

Inter-Allied "Commission de Ravitaillement" at Petrograd ... .. Jan. 17-Feb. 20, 1917

Anglo-French at Calais ... .. Feb. 26-27, 1917

Anglo-French at London ... .. March 12-13, 1917

Anglo-French at London ... .. May 28-29, 1917

Inter-Allied at Paris ... .. July 25-26, 1917

Anglo-French at London ... .. Sept. 4, 1917

Anglo-French at Boulogne ... .. Sept. 25, 1917

Allied at Rapallo ... .. Nov. 7, 1917

## War Aims—

Great Inter-Allied Conference. First meeting of, in Paris ... .. Nov. 29, 1917

## Naval—

Allied, in London, *re* Mediterranean policy ... .. Jan. 24, 1917

Allied Naval Council formed ... .. Nov. 30, 1917

## III. Inter-Belligerent Conferences during the War—

## Prisoners of War Conference—

First meeting (at the Hague) ... .. June 9, 1918

## IV. British Empire—

## Imperial War Conference—

British Government decide to initiate... .. Dec. 19, 1916

First meeting ... .. Mar. 20, 1917

## V. Other Conferences—

Labour Conference, see under "Labour."

Yugo-Slav Conference, see under "Yugo-Slav."

CONSCRIPTION. See under "Compulsory Service."

## CONSTANTINOPLE—

Passports demanded by Entente Ambassadors at ... .. Oct. 30, 1914

## Russian claim to—

Formulated by Russian Government ... .. Mar. 4, 1915

Accepted by British Government ... .. Mar. 12, 1915

Accepted by French Government ... .. Apr. 12, 1915

Russian Premier announces Allied acceptance of ... .. Dec. 2, 1916

Harbour of, raided by British submarine ... .. Aug. 1, 1915

British air raid on ... .. Apr. 14, 1916

Allied Fleet arrives at ... .. Nov. 13, 1918

French troops land at ... .. Nov. 21, 1918

CONSTANZA (*Rumania*)—

Captured by German and Bulgarian forces ... .. Oct. 22, 1916

\* For details of subjects discussed see Part I.



**CONTRABAND—**

British proclamation issued specifying articles to be treated as contraband	...	Aug. 4, 1914
French Government issue first list of contraband articles	... ..	Aug. 11, 1914
French Government issue new decree defining contraband	... ..	Aug. 25, 1914
British proclamation issued adding to list of contraband	... ..	Sept. 21, 1914
British Order in Council issued modifying Declaration of London, and revising list of contraband	... ..	Oct. 29, 1914
French Government issue revised list of contraband	... ..	Nov. 6, 1914
British Government issue proclamation containing further revised list of contraband	... ..	Dec. 23, 1914
French Government issue further revised list of contraband	... ..	Jan. 3, 1915
British proclamation issued extending prohibition of "trading with the enemy" to territories in British, enemy or friendly occupation	... ..	Feb. 16, 1915
Declaration signed between Great Britain and France prohibiting trade by or with Germany	... ..	Mar. 1, 1915
British proclamation issued extending list of "absolute" contraband, and regarding detention of enemy goods ("Retaliatory Order in Council")	... ..	Mar. 11, 1915
Italian decrees issued prohibiting trading with Germany	... ..	Apr. 17, 1916

(See also under "Commitments—Britain" and "Declaration of London.")

CONVENTION. See under "Commitments."

**CONVOYS—**

British convoys in the North Sea—German raids on	... ..	{ Oct. 17, 1917
		{ Dec. 12, 1917
British plan to convoy merchant ships formulated	... ..	May 17, 1917
British convoy scheme formally approved	... ..	June 14, 1917
First regular convoy sails from Hampton Roads (U.S.A.)	... ..	July 2, 1917

**COOREMAN, M. G.—**

Appointed Belgian Prime Minister*	... ..	May 31, 1918
Resigns	... ..	Nov. 21, 1918

**CORFU, Island of (*Ægean*)—**

<b>I. Occupation by the French—</b>		
Entente Governments notify Greek Government of proposed occupation of	... ..	Jan. 10, 1916
Occupied by French force	... ..	Jan. 11, 1916
Greek Government refuse consent to the occupation of	... ..	Jan. 13, 1916
<b>II. Occupation by the Italians—</b>		
Italian detachment reaches	... ..	Feb. 11, 1916
<b>III. Serbian retreat to—</b>		
Forthcoming transfer of Serbian Army to, notified to Greek Government	... ..	Jan. 10, 1916
First Serbian troops land at	... ..	Jan. 15, 1916
Serbian Army concentrated at	... ..	Feb. 10, 1916
Greek Government refuses overland transport route for Serbian Army to Salonika from	... ..	Apr. 3, 1916
Serbian Army Headquarters land at Salonika from	... ..	Apr. 15, 1916
<b>IV. Serbian Government—</b>		
Arrive at	... ..	Feb. 9, 1916
Leave for Salonika	... ..	May 20, 1917
<b>V. Montenegrin retreat to—</b>		
Entente Governments notify Greek Government of forthcoming transfer of Montenegrin Army to	... ..	Feb. 13, 1916
Remnants of Montenegrin Army land at	... ..	Feb. 16, 1916

**CORINTH (*Greece*)—**

Occupied by Entente forces	... ..	June 12, 1917
----------------------------	--------	---------------

**"CORMORAN" (*German Armed Merchant Cruiser*)—**

Interned at Guam	... ..	Dec. 14, 1914
------------------	--------	---------------

**"CORNWALLIS," *H.M.S. (Battleship)*—**

Sunk	... ..	Jan. 9, 1917
------	--------	--------------

**CORONEL (*Chili*)—**

Naval action off	... ..	Nov. 1, 1914
------------------	--------	--------------

\* Presided over the Cabinet without the title of Prime Minister. This title was instituted first with M. Delacroix's Cabinet.

## COSSACKS—

## I. DON COSSACKS—

Move on Moscow (under General Alexeiev) ... ..	Feb. 4, 1918
Defeated by the Bolsheviki ... ..	Feb. 13, 1918
Declare independence ... ..	June 4, 1918

## II. MISCELLANEOUS—Cossack detachment reaches British Army at 'Ali-Gharbi, Mesopotamia .. ..

May 18, 1916

## COSTA, Dr. Afonso—

Appointed Portuguese Premier ... ..	Nov. 29, 1915
Resigns ... ..	Mar. 15, 1916

## COSTA RICA—

Severs diplomatic relations with Germany ... ..	Sept. 21, 1917
Declares war on Germany... ..	May 23, 1918

## COUNCIL—

## I. NATIONAL COUNCIL. See under respective countries.

## II. WAR COUNCIL—

## Inter-Allied Council of War—

Project approved in principle ... ..	Nov. 17, 1915
Agreement regarding, reached... ..	Dec. 29, 1915

## Allied Supreme War Council—

Inaugurated ... ..	Dec. 1, 1917
Enlargement of powers ( <i>announced by British Government</i> )... ..	Feb. 3, 1918

(See also under "Britain—Cabinet.")

COURCELETTE (*France*)—

<b>Battle of ("Flers-Courcelette")</b> ... ..	... Sept. 15-22, 1916
---	-----------------------

## COURLAND. See under "Kurland."

## COURONNÉ DE NANCY. See under "Grand Couronné."

COUTINHO, *Senhor V. H. d'Azevedo*—

Appointed Portuguese Prime Minister ... ..	Dec. 12, 1914
Resigns ... ..	Jan. 25, 1915

COURTRAI (*Flanders*)—

<b>Battle of</b> ... ..	... Oct. 14-19, 1918
-------------------------	----------------------

COWANS, *Lieut.-General Sir J. S.*—

Appointed Quartermaster-General, Home Forces, Great Britain ... ..	June 8, 1912
--	--------------

CRACOW (*Galicja*)—

<b>Battle of</b> ... ..	Nov. 15—Dec. 2, 1914
-------------------------	----------------------

CRAIOVA (*Rumania*)—

Taken by German forces ... ..	Nov. 21, 1916
-------------------------------	---------------

CRAONNE (*France*)—

Occupied by German forces ... ..	Sept. 1, 1914
Taken by French forces ... ..	May 4, 1917
Again taken by German forces ... ..	May 27, 1918
Again retaken by French forces ... ..	Oct. 12, 1918

" CRESSY," *H.M.S. (Cruiser)*—

Sunk ... ..	Sept. 22, 1914
-------------	----------------

DARDANELLES, The (*continued*)—**Expedition to the Dardanelles** (*continued*)—**Commander-in-Chief, Mediterranean Expeditionary Force** (*continued*)—

*2. <b>Monro, Sir Charles</b> —						
Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 15, 1915
Vacates appointment	...	...	...	...	...	Jan. 9, 1916
*3. <b>Birdwood, Sir William</b> —						
(Appointed G.O.C. Dardanelles Army)	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 4, 1915
Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 25, 1915
Naval action outside the Straits ("Raglan" and "Breslau" sunk)	...	...	...	...	...	Jan. 20, 1918
Allied fleets pass through the Straits	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 12, 1918
(See also "Helles," "Krithia," "Sari Bair," "Suvla," &c.)						

DARDONI (*North-West Frontier of India*)—

Action of	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 23-26, 1915
-----------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	------------------

DARES SALAAM (*German East Africa*)—

Bombarded by British warship	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 8, 1914
Surrenders to British forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 4, 1916

## DARFUR—

Hostilities between, and Sudan Government begin	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 1, 1916
Sudan force advances into	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 16, 1916
Forces defeated at Beringiya	...	...	...	...	...	...	May 22, 1916
Sudan force occupy El Fasher	...	...	...	...	...	...	May 23, 1916
Sultan of, killed at Affair of Gynba...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 6, 1916
Campaign against, ends	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 31, 1916

## DAVIGNON, M. J.—

Appointed Belgian Minister for Foreign Affairs	...	...	...	...	...	...	Feb. 28, 1914
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	Jan. 18, 1916

DEBRA (*Serbia*)—

Taken by Bulgarian forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 8, 1915
---------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	--------------

## DECLARATIONS—

## "DECLARATION OF LONDON"—

British Order in Council revised	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 20, 1914
French Government inform United States that they will observe "Declaration of London" subject to certain modifications...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 3, 1914
German Government agree to observe "Declaration of London" if other belligerents conform thereto, and issue their list of contraband	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 4, 1914
British Order in Council modifies	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 29, 1914
French Government issue declaration modifying...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 6, 1914
Dutch Government protest against modification of	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 13, 1914
British Order in Council rescinds	...	...	...	...	...	...	July 7, 1916
French Government issue Order rescinding	...	...	...	...	...	...	July 7, 1916

(See also under "Commitments—Britain" and "Contraband.")

DECLARATIONS OF INDEPENDENCE. See under "Independence."

DECLARATIONS OF WAR. See under "War."

OTHER POLITICAL DECLARATIONS. See under "Commitments."

DEDE AGATCII (*Bulgaria*)—

Bombarded by Allied squadron	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 21, 1915
------------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	---------------

## DEDE AGATCH AGREEMENT—

Between Turkey and Bulgaria—Concluded	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 22, 1915
---------------------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	----------------

\* From 4th to 25th November General Monro was officially commanding the Salonika Force and General Birdwood commanding the M.E.F. On 25th November General Monro assumed supreme command of the reconstituted M.E.F., including both the Dardanelles and Salonika Armies.

<b>" DEFENCE," H.M.S. (Cruiser)—</b>										
Sunk	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	May 31, 1916
<b>DELACROIX, M. Léon—</b>										
Appointed Belgian Prime Minister*	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 21, 1918
<b>DELCASSÉ, M.—</b>										
Appointed French Foreign Minister	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 26, 1914
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 13, 1915
<b>DELVILLE WOOD (Somme)—</b>										
Battle of	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	July 15—Sept. 3, 1916
<b>DEMIR KAPU (Serbia)—</b>										
Action of	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 5, 1915
<b>DEMOBILISATION—</b>										
Of British Army begins	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 4, 1918
<b>DENMARK. See under "Commitments."</b>										
<b>DERBY, Earl of—</b>										
Assumes control of recruiting in Great Britain	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 30, 1915
Appointed Minister for War, Great Britain	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 11, 1916
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 20, 1918
<b>" DEUTSCHLAND " (German Commercial Submarine)—</b>										
Arrives at Norfolk (Va.)	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	July 10, 1916
Returns to Germany	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 23, 1916
<b>DEVENTER, General van—</b>										
Succeeds General Hoskins in command of British forces, East Africa	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	May 30, 1917
<b>DEVONPORT, Lord—</b>										
Appointed Food Controller, Great Britain	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 26, 1916
<b>DE WET, General (South African rebel)—</b>										
Captured	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 1, 1914
<b>DIAZ, General—</b>										
Succeeds General Cadorna as Italian Commander-in-Chief	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 7, 1917
<b>DILBAR (South Persia)—</b>										
Attack on, by British forces from Bushire—										
Begins	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 12, 1915
Ends: destruction completed	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 16, 1915
<b>DILMAN (North Persia)—</b>										
Battle of	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	May 1, 1915
<b>DIMOTIKA—</b>										
Turco-Bulgarian Convention signed at	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 9, 1915

\* The first Minister to hold the title of Prime Minister.  
† Nominally Chief of Staff to the King.

## DIPLOMATIC RELATIONS (severed)—

By Austria-Hungary with Serbia	...	...	...	...	...	July 25, 1914
By Belgium with Germany	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 4, 1914
By Montenegro with Germany	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 8, 1914
By France with Austria-Hungary	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 10, 1914
By Germany with Japan	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 28, 1914
By Austria-Hungary with Japan	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 24, 1914
By Japan with Austria-Hungary	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 25, 1914
By Great Britain with Turkey...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 30, 1914
By France with Turkey	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 30, 1914
By Russia with Turkey	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 30, 1914
By Turkey with Belgium	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 6, 1914
*By Germany with Italy	...	...	...	...	...	May 24, 1915
By Russia with Bulgaria	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 5, 1915
By Great Britain with Bulgaria	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 13, 1915
By Austria-Hungary with Portugal	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 15, 1916
By Rumania with Bulgaria	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 30, 1916
By United States of America with Germany	...	...	...	...	...	Feb. 8, 1917
By China with Germany	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 14, 1917
By Austria-Hungary with United States of America	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 8, 1917
By Bulgaria with United States of America	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 10, 1917
By Brazil with Germany	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 11, 1917
By Bolivia with Germany	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 13, 1917
By Turkey with United States of America	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 20, 1917
By Guatemala with Germany	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 27, 1917
By Liberia with Germany	...	...	...	...	...	May 5, 1917
By Honduras with Germany	...	...	...	...	...	May 17, 1917
By Nicaragua with Germany	...	...	...	...	...	May 18, 1917
By Santo Domingo with Germany	...	...	...	...	...	June 11, 1917
By Haiti with Germany	...	...	...	...	...	June 16, 1917
By Greece with Germany	...	...	...	...	...	June 27, 1917
By Greece with Austria-Hungary	...	...	...	...	...	June 27, 1917
By Greece with Turkey	...	...	...	...	...	June 27, 1917
By Costa Rica with Germany	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 21, 1917
By Peru with Germany	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 5, 1917
By Uruguay with Germany	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 7, 1917
By Ecuador with Germany	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 7, 1917
By Russia (Bolshevik) with Rumania	...	...	...	...	...	Jan. 28, 1918
By Poland with Germany	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 15, 1918

DIXMUDE (*Belgium*)—

Stormed by German forces	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 10, 1914
Retaken by Belgian forces	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 29, 1918

DIYALA, River (*Mesopotamia*)—

Passage of the ...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 7-10, 1917
--------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----------------

DOBELL, *Brig.-General C. M.*—

Appointed to command Allied land forces, Cameroons...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 23, 1914
Duala surrenders to	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 27, 1914

DOBROPOLJE (*Macedonia*)—

Battle of the ...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 15-16, 1918
-------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-------------------

## DOBRUDJA, The—

Entered by Russian forces	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 25, 1916
Invaded by German and Bulgarian forces	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 2, 1916
Evacuated by Russian and Rumanian forces	...	...	...	...	...	Jan. 6, 1917
Evacuated by the last Bulgarian troops	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 3, 1918

(See also "Cernavoda," "Constanza," "Siliistra," "Tutrakan.")

DOGGER BANK, The (*North Sea*)—

Action of ...	...	...	...	...	...	Jan. 24, 1915
---------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	---------------

\* See footnote in Part I.

DOIRAN (*South Serbia*)—

Taken by Bulgarian forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 11, 1915
<b>Battle of, 1916—</b>									
Begins	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 2, 1916
Ends	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 21, 1916
<b>Battle of, 1917—</b>									
Begins	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 24, 1917
Ends	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	May 9, 1917
<b>Battle of, 1918—</b>									
Begins	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 18, 1918
Ends	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 19, 1918
Recaptured by British forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 22, 1918

(See also under "Monastir-Doiran.")

## DOMINIONS, British—

Secretary for Colonies states that Dominions will be consulted as to peace terms	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 14, 1915
A Dominion Premier for first time attends meeting of British Cabinet*	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	July 14, 1915

DON COSSACKS. See under "Cossacks."

"DONEGAL" (*British Ambulance Transport*)—

Sunk	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 17, 1917
------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	---------------

DORMANS (*France*)—

Captured by German forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	May 31, 1918
Retaken by French forces...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	July 22, 1918

DORPAT (*Estonia*)—

Occupied by German forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Feb. 24, 1918
Evacuated by German forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 26, 1918

DOUAI (*France*)—

Occupied by German forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 26, 1914
Retaken by Allied forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 17, 1918

DOUAUMONT, FORT (*Verdun*)—

Stormed by German forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Feb. 25, 1916
Recaptured by French forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 24, 1916

## DOUGLAS, General Sir C. W. H.—

Appointed Chief of the Imperial General Staff	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 6, 1914
Dies	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 25, 1914

DOULLENS AGREEMENT. See under "Commitments—Britain, France."

## DOUMERGUE, M.—

Appointed French Foreign Minister	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 3, 1914
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 26, 1914

DOVER (*Kent*)—

First attempted air raid on	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 21, 1914
Second air raid on (first bomb dropped near)	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 24, 1914
Shelled by German submarine	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Feb. 16, 1918

"DOVER CASTLE" (*British Hospital Ship*)—

Sunk	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	May 26, 1917
------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	--------------

## DOVER STRAITS—

I. Barrage—Established	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 3, 1915
II. German destroyer raids—									
First	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 26–27, 1916
Second (action by "Swift" and "Broke")	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 20, 1917
Third	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Feb. 15, 1918

"DRAKE," *H.M.S. (Cruiser)*—

Sunk	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 2, 1917
------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	--------------

\* Sir Robert Borden, Canadian Premier.

<b>" DRESDEN " (German Cruiser)—</b>							
Joins Admiral von Spee at Easter Island	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 13, 1914
Escapes from Battle of the Falklands	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 8, 1914
Sunk (of Juan Fernandez)...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 14, 1915
<b>DRINA, River (Serbia)—</b>							
Austrian forces cross the ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 13, 1914
Austrians driven back over the	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 25, 1914
Austrian troops again cross the	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 8, 1914
Battle of the ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 8-17,* 1914
<b>DROCOURT-QUÉANT LINE (France)—</b>							
Battle of	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 2-3, 1918
<b>DUALA (Cameroons)—</b>							
Naval operations against, begin	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 7, 1914
Captured by Allied forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 26-27, 1914
<b>DUJAILA REDOUBT (Mesopotamia)—</b>							
Kut Relief Force repulsed at	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 8, 1916
<b>DUKHOVSKAYA (Eastern Siberia)—</b>							
Battle of	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 24, 1918
<b>DUMBA, Dr.—</b>							
(Appointed Austro-Hungarian Ambassador to the United States	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. —, 1913)
Recall requested by United States Government	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 9, 1915
Recalled from the United States	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 28, 1915
<b>" DUNDEE," H.M.S. (Boarding Steamer)—</b>							
Action with German raider "Leopard"	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 16, 1917
(See also under "Achilles.")							
<b>DUNSTERVILLE, Major-General L. C.—</b>							
Mission of—							
Leaves Baghdad for North-West Persia	...	...	...	...	...	...	Jan. 27, 1918
Arrives at Enzeli	...	...	...	...	...	...	Feb. 17, 1918
(See also under "Baku.")							
<b>" DUPETIT THOUARS " (French Cruiser)—</b>							
Sunk	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 7, 1918
<b>DURAZZO (Albania)—</b>							
Provisional Government of Essad Pasha set up at	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 4, 1914
Occupied by Serbian forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	July 4, 1915
Evacuated by the Serbians (at request of Italian Government)	...	...	...	...	...	...	July 17, 1915
Reoccupied by Serbian forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 31, 1915
Bombarded by Austrian warships	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 6, 1915
Occupied by Italian forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 20, 1915
Raided by Austrian naval light forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 23, 1915
Provisional Government of Essad Pasha leaves	...	...	...	...	...	...	Feb. 24, 1916
Captured by Austrian forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	Feb. 27, 1916
Bombarded by Italian and British warships	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 2, 1918
Retaken by Italian forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 14, 1918
<b>DUSHAK (Trans-Caspia)—</b>							
Action of	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 12, 1918
<b>DÜSSELDORF (Germany)—</b>							
First British air raid on airship sheds at	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 22, 1914
Second British air raid on airship sheds at	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 8, 1914
<b>DUTCH SHIPS (in Entente ports). See under "Netherlands."</b>							
<b>DVINSK (Poland)—</b>							
Battle of	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 9—Nov. 1, 1915
Taken by German forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	Feb. 18, 1918

\* See footnote in Part II.

**E**

<b>"E 1" (British Submarine)—</b>						
Enters the Baltic	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 17, 1914
Torpedoes German battle cruiser "Moltke"	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 19, 1915
<b>"E 8" (British Submarine)—</b>						
Sinks German cruiser "Prinz Adalbert"	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 23, 1915
<b>"E 9" (British Submarine)—</b>						
Enters the Baltic	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 17, 1914
<b>"E 11" (British Submarine)—</b>						
Sinks Turkish battleship "Barbarousse-Hairedine"	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 8, 1915
<b>"E 18" (British Submarine)—</b>						
Attacked by German warships while aground in Danish waters	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 19, 1915
<b>"E 19" (British Submarine)—</b>						
Sinks German cruiser "Undine"	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 7, 1915

**EAST AFRICA.** See under "Africa, East"

**EAST GALICIA—**

**Battle of** ... .. July 18-28, 1917

**EAST PERSIA CORDON (Anglo-Russian)—**

Establishment of, begins ... .. July 29, 1915  
 Birjand occupied by British force ... .. Oct. 7, 1915  
 Kwash occupied by British force ... .. May 11, 1916  
 Extension into Khorasan begins ... .. Feb. 1, 1918  
 Meshed occupied by British force ... .. Mar. 3, 1918

**EBERT, Herr—**

Succeeds Prince Max of Baden as German Imperial Chancellor ... .. Nov. 9, 1918

**ECKHARDT, von.** See under "Mexico."

**ECONOMIC CONFERENCE, ALLIED.** See under "Conference."

**ECUADOR—**

Severs diplomatic relations with Germany ... .. Dec. 7, 1917

**EDEA (Cameroons)—**

Occupied by French forces ... .. Oct. 26, 1914  
 French repulse German attack on ... .. Jan. 5, 1915

**EGYPT—****I. POLITICAL CHANGES, &c.—**

German and Austrian representatives expelled from Egypt ... .. Sept. 10, 1914  
 Martial law proclaimed ... .. Nov. 1, 1914  
 British protectorate proclaimed ... .. Dec. 18, 1914  
 Khedive Abbas Hilmi declared deposed ... .. Dec. 19, 1914  
 Prince Hussein Kamel—  
 Proclaimed Sultan ... .. Dec. 19, 1914  
 Dies ... .. Oct. 9, 1917  
 Prince Ahmed Fuad proclaimed Sultan ... .. Oct. 9, 1917

**II. FRONTIER (Eastern)—**

Last Turkish troops driven back over\* ... .. Jan. 9, 1917

**III. BRITISH COMMANDER-IN-CHIEF—**

1. Maxwell, Sir John—  
 Takes over command ... .. Sept. 8, 1914  
 Resigns ... .. Mar. 19, 1916  
 2. Murray, Sir Archibald—  
 Takes over command ... .. Mar. 19, 1916  
 Resigns ... .. June 28, 1917  
 3. Allenby, Sir Edmund—Takes over command ... .. June 28, 1917

\* Turkish troops had crossed the frontier a few weeks after outbreak of war.





- \*ERZINJAN (Armenia)—**  
 Taken by Russian forces ... .. July 25, 1916
- ES SALT (Palestine)—**  
 First action of ... .. Mar. 24-25, 1918  
 Second action of... .. Apr. 30-May 4, 1918  
 Occupied by British forces ... .. Sept. 23, 1918
- ESSAD PASHA.** See under "Albania."
- ESSEN (Germany)—**  
 French air raid on Krupp Works at ... .. Sept. 24, 1916
- ESTAIRES (France)—**  
 Taken by German forces ... .. Oct. 9, 1914  
 Recaptured by British forces ... .. Oct. 10, 1914  
 Battle of ... .. Apr. 9-11, 1918  
 Again taken by German forces ... .. Apr. 10, 1918  
 Retaken by British forces... .. Aug. 20, 1918
- ESTERHAZY, Count—**  
 Appointed Hungarian Premier ... .. June 15, 1917  
 Resigns office ... .. Aug. 9, 1917
- ESTONIA—**  
 I. INDEPENDENCE—  
 Declared by local Diet ... .. Nov. 28, 1917  
 Declaration of, published ... .. Jan. 13, 1918  
 Recognised by British Government ... .. Feb. 25, 1918  
 II. MOBILISATION—Ordered ... .. Nov. 16, 1918  
 (And see "Baltic Provinces.")
- ETAPLES (France)—**  
 German air raid on hospitals and camps at ... .. May 19, 1918
- ET TAFILE (Arabia)—**  
 Actions for, by Arab forces ... .. Jan. 1-28, 1918
- EXPEDITIONARY FORCE.** See under respective countries.
- F**
- "FALABA," S.S. (British)—**  
 Sunk ... .. Mar. 28, 1915
- FALAHYA (Mesopotamia)—**  
 Action of ... .. Apr. 5, 1916
- FALKENHAYN, General von—**  
 Appointed German Minister for War ... .. —, 1906  
 Succeeds General von Moltke as Chief of the General Staff of the German Field  
 Armies (remains Minister for War) ... .. Sept. 14, 1914  
 Succeeded as Minister for War by General Wild von Hohenborn (remains Chief of  
 Staff) ... .. Jan. 21, 1915  
 Dismissed as Chief of General Staff of the Field Armies ... .. Aug. 29, 1916
- FALKLANDS, THE—**  
 Battle of ... .. Dec. 8, 1914

<b>" FALMOUTH," H.M.S. (Light Cruiser)—</b>							
Sunk	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 19, 1916
<b>FANÖ (Denmark)—</b>							
German airship "L-3" destroyed off	...	...	...	...	...	...	Feb. 17, 1916
<b>FAO (Mesopotamia)—</b>							
Captured by British forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 6, 1914
<b>FARASAN ISLANDS (Red Sea)—</b>							
Occupied by Arabs (Idrisi)	...	...	...	...	...	...	Jan. 31, 1915
<b>FENG-KUO-CHANG—</b>							
Succeeds to Acting Presidency of China	...	...	...	...	...	...	July 6, 1917
Resigns on expiration of term	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 11, 1918
<b>FERDINAND, King of Bulgaria—</b>							
Abdicates	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 4, 1918
<b>FERDINAND, King of Rumania—</b>							
Succeeds to the throne	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 10, 1914
Announces that Rumania has taken up arms again on the side of the Allies	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 10, 1918
<b>FERE, LA (France)—</b>							
Taken by German forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 30, 1914
Retaken by French forces...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 13, 1918
<b>FÈRE-EN-TARDENOIS (France)—</b>							
Taken by German forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	May 30, 1918
Retaken by Allied forces	...	...	...	...	...	...	July 28, 1918
<b>FESTUBERT (France)—</b>							
<b>Battle of—</b>							
Begins	...	...	...	...	...	...	May 15, 1915
Ends	...	...	...	...	...	...	May 25, 1915
<b>FIFE (Rhodesia)—</b>							
Attacked by German force...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 1, 1918
<b>FINANCE—</b>							
Great Britain, France, and Russia agree to pool their financial resources ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Feb. 5, 1915
(And see "Economic Conference.")							
<b>FINLAND—</b>							
<b>I. INDEPENDENCE—</b>							
Declared	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 6, 1917
Recognised by—							
Russian Bolshevik Government	...	...	...	...	...	...	Jan. 4, 1918
French and Swedish Government	...	...	...	...	...	...	Jan. 4, 1918
Danish and Norwegian Governments	...	...	...	...	...	...	Jan. 10, 1918
<b>II. REGENT—</b>							
General Mannerheim elected	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 11, 1918
<b>III. PEACE (signed)—</b>							
With Russian Bolshevik Government	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 1, 1918
With Germany	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 7, 1918
With Turkey	...	...	...	...	...	...	May 11, 1918
With Austria-Hungary	...	...	...	...	...	...	May 29, 1918
<b>IV. MISCELLANEOUS—</b>							
German force leaves Danzig for	...	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 1, 1918
German force lands in South Finland*	...	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 3, 1918
Last German troops leave...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 16, 1918
End of Finnish Civil War†	...	...	...	...	...	...	May 7, 1918

\* See Part I, April 13, 1918.

† See Part I, note to May 7, 1918.

<b>FIRMAN FIRMA, <i>Princ</i>—</b>		
Appointed Persian Premier	... ..	Dec. 25, 1915
Resigns	... ..	Mar. 5, 1916
<b>FISHER, <i>Admiral of the Fleet Lord</i>—</b>		
Appointed First Sea Lord, Great Britain	... ..	Oct. 30, 1914
Tenders resignation	... ..	May 15, 1915
<b>FISHING VESSELS, NEUTRAL—</b>		
British Admiralty forbid, to use British ports	... ..	Feb. 1, 1915
<b>FIUME (<i>Croatia</i>)—</b>		
Surrendered to the Croats by the Hungarian authorities	... ..	Oct. 30, 1918
"National Council of," announce independence and desire for union with Italy	... ..	Oct. 30, 1918
Occupied by Italian Naval Division	... ..	Nov. 5, 1918
Yugo-Slav National Council protest against Italian occupation of	... ..	Nov. 17, 1918
Italian troops reinforce Naval Division in	... ..	Nov. 18, 1918
United States troops enter...	... ..	Nov. 26, 1918
<b>FLAG, NEUTRAL—</b>		
British Admiralty warn British merchant vessels to fly either neutral ensigns or no ensigns in the vicinity of the British Isles	... ..	Jan. 30, 1915
British s.s. "Lusitania" arrives at Liverpool flying United States flag	... ..	Feb. 6, 1915
British Foreign Office issue statement justifying use of	... ..	Feb. 7, 1915
United States Government send note deprecating use of	... ..	Feb. 11, 1915
Dutch Government issue warning that foreign ships using the Dutch flag will be detained	... ..	Mar. 12, 1915
<b>FLANDERS RIDGES—</b>		
Battle of	... ..	*Sept. 28—Oct. 10, 1918
<b>FLERS (<i>France</i>)—</b>		
Battle of ("Flers-Courcelette")	... ..	Sept. 15—22, 1916
<b>FLEURY (<i>France</i>)—</b>		
Stormed by German forces	... ..	June 24, 1916
<b>FLOTOW, <i>Baron von</i>—</b>		
Appointed Austro-Hungarian Foreign Minister	... ..	Nov. 1, 1918
<b>FLYING CORPS, ROYAL—</b>		
First squadrons of, fly from Dover to France	... ..	Aug. 13, 1914
(See also under "Air Force, Royal" and "Air Force, Independent.")		
<b>FOUCH, Ferdinand, <i>Marshal</i>—</b>		
Appointed to command Allied Armies (less Belgians) defending the coast	... ..	Oct. 8, 1914
Succeeds General Pétain as Chief of General Staff at French Ministry of War	... ..	May 15, 1917
Appointed to Supreme Council	... ..	Nov. 27, 1917
Appointed to supreme control of Allied Armies in France	... ..	Mar. 26, 1918
Appointed titular Commander-in-Chief of Allied Armies in France (less Belgians)...	... ..	Apr. 14, 1918
Created Marshal of France	... ..	Aug. 6, 1918
Given supreme strategical direction of all forces operating against Germany	... ..	Nov. 5, 1918
<b>FOCSANI (<i>Rumania</i>)—</b>		
Taken by German forces	... ..	Jan. 3, 1917
"Truce of Focsani"—between Rumania and Central Powers—concluded	... ..	Dec. 9, 1917
<b>FOREIGN MINISTERS.</b> See under respective countries and under individual names.		

\* French official dates.

" FORMIDABLE," <i>H.M.S. (Battleship)</i> —									
Sunk ... ..	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Jan. 1, 1915
" FOURTEEN POINTS, THE." See under "Points, the Fourteen."									
FOWKE, <i>Lieut.-General Sir G. H.</i> —									
Appointed Adjutant-General, B.E.F., France ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Feb. 22, 1916
FRANCE—									
MOBILISATION—Ordered	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 1, 1914
RELATIONS (severed)—									
With Austria-Hungary	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 10, 1914
With Turkey	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 30, 1914
WAR (declared)—									
By Germany	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 3, 1914
On Austria-Hungary	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 12, 1914
On Turkey...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 5, 1914
By Turkey (Jehad)	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 14, 1914
On Bulgaria*	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 16, 1915
FRONTIER—									
Recrossed by last German troops	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 18, 1918
GOVERNMENT—									
Transferred from Paris to Bordeaux	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 2, 1914
Retransferred to Paris from Bordeaux	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 18, 1914
Reorganisation of: War Cabinet formed	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 12, 1916
MINISTERS—									
I. Premier—									
1. Viviani, <i>M.</i> —									
Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	June 14, 1914
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 29, 1915
2. Briand, <i>M.</i> —									
Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 30, 1915
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 17, 1917
3. Ribot, <i>M.</i> —									
Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 20, 1917
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 9, 1917
4. Painlevé, <i>M.</i> —									
Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 12, 1917
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 14, 1917
5. Clémenceau, <i>M.</i> —									
Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 16, 1917
II. Minister for Foreign Affairs—									
1. Doumergue, <i>M.</i> —									
Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 3, 1914
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 26, 1914
2. Delcassé, <i>M.</i> —									
Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 26, 1914
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 13, 1915
3. Viviani, <i>M.</i> —									
Acting	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 13, 1915
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 29, 1915
4. Briand, <i>M.</i> —									
Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 30, 1915
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 17, 1917
5. Ribot, <i>M.</i> —									
Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 20, 1917
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 9, 1917
6. Ribot, <i>M.</i> —									
Reappointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 12, 1917
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 23, 1917
7. Barthou, <i>M.</i> —									
Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 23, 1917
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 14, 1917
8. Pichon, Stephen, <i>M.</i> —									
Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 16, 1917
III. Minister for War—									
1. Messimy, <i>M.</i> —									
Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	June 14, 1914
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 26, 1914
2. Millerand, <i>M.</i> —									
Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 27, 1914
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 29, 1915

\* "State of War" proclaimed to exist.

FRANCE (*continued*)—MINISTERS (*continued*)—III. Minister for War (*continued*)—

3. Gallieni, <i>General</i> —	Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 30, 1915
	Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 16, 1916
4. Roques, <i>General</i> —	Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 16, 1916
	Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 17, 1917
5. Painlevé, <i>M.</i> —	Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 20, 1917
	Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 14, 1917
6. Clémenceau, <i>M.</i> —	Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 16, 1917

## IV. Minister for Blockade—

## (a.) Under-Secretary of State for—

1. Cochin, <i>M.*</i> —	Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 20, 1916
	Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 17, 1917
2. Métin, <i>M.*</i> —	Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 17, 1917
	Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 16, 1917

## (b.) Minister for—

1. Jonnart, <i>M.†</i> —	Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 16, 1917
	Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 23, 1917
2. Lebrun, <i>M.</i> —	Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 23, 1917

## ARMY—

## I. Commander-in-Chief—

1. Joffre, <i>General</i> —	Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 3, 1915
	Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 12, 1916
2. Nivelle, <i>General</i> —	Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 12, 1916
	Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	May 15, 1917
3. Pétain, <i>General</i> —	Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	May 15, 1917

## II. Chief of General Staff—

1. Joffre, <i>General</i> —	Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	July 28, 1911
	Vacates appointment‡	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 3, 1915
2. Pétain, <i>General</i> —	Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 29, 1917
	Vacates appointment	...	...	...	...	...	...	May 15, 1917
3. Foch, <i>General</i> —	Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	May 15, 1917
	Vacates appointment	...	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 14, 1918

## III. Expeditionary Forces—

1. To the Dardanelles—French Government decide to send (And see under "Dardanelles.")	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 4, 1915
2. To Salonika—First units land	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 3, 1915
3. To Italy—Arrival of first units announced	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 3, 1917
4. To North Russia—First units land	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	July 26, 1918

## FLEET—

Naval Convention concluded with Great Britain, regarding co-operation in general and French command in the Mediterranean	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 6, 1914
--	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	--------------

TREATIES, &amp;c. See under "Commitments."

FRANCHET D'ESPEREY, *General*—

Takes over command as Allied Commander-in-Chief, Salonika	..	...	...	...	...	...	...	June 18, 1918
---	----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	---------------

FRANCIS JOSEPH, *Emperor of Austria*—

Dies	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 21, 1916
------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	---------------

FRANZ FERDINAND, *Archduke*—

Assassinated at Sarajevo	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	June 28, 1914
--------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	---------------

\* *MM.* Cochin and Métin were Under-Secretaries of State for Foreign Affairs and combined Blockade with their office.† *M.* Jonnart was the first Minister of the new Department for "Blockade and Liberated Territories."

‡ Appointment lapsed till April 29, 1917.

- " FRAUENLOB " (*German Light Cruiser*)—  
Sunk ... .. May 31, 1916
- FREDERICKSHAMN (*Finland*)—  
Captured by Finnish White Guards ... .. May 7, 1918
- FREE TRADE ZONE, African. See under "African Free Trade Zone."
- FRENCH, *Field-Marshal Sir John*—  
Appointed to command British Expeditionary Force, France ... .. Aug. 4, 1914  
Resigns ... .. Dec. 15, 1915  
Appointed Field-Marshal Commanding-in-Chief, Home Forces ... .. Dec. 19, 1915  
Appointed Lord-Lieutenant of Ireland ... .. May 5, 1918
- FREZENBERG RIDGE (*Ypres*)—  
Battle of ... .. May 8-13, 1915
- " FRIEDRICH KARL " (*German Cruiser*)—  
Sunk ... .. Nov. 17, 1914
- FRIEDRICHSHAVEN (*Germany*)—  
British naval air raid on ... .. Nov. 21, 1914
- FRONTIER. See under respective countries.
- " FRONTIERS, BATTLE OF THE " (*France*) ... .. Aug. 6-Sept. 5, 1914
- FRYATT, *Captain Charles A.*  
Shot ... .. July 27, 1916
- FUNCHAL (*Madeira*)—  
Bombarded by German submarine ... .. { Dec. 3, 1916  
Dec. 12, 1917

## G

- GALLIÉNI, *General*—  
Appointed Military Governor of Paris ... .. Aug. 26, 1914  
Appointed French Minister for War ... .. Oct. 30, 1915
- GALLIPOLI PENINSULA. For Allied Landings and Evacuations see under "Dardanelles."
- GARUA (*Cameroons*)—  
First attack on ... .. Aug. 30, 1914  
Operations of Allied force against, begin ... .. Apr. 18, 1915  
Siege of—  
Begins ... .. May 31, 1915  
Ends ... .. June 10, 1915
- GAS, POISON—  
Germans accuse French of using ... .. Apr. 14, 1915  
Germans use, for first time ... .. Apr. 22, 1915

<b>"GAULOIS" (French Battleship)—</b>										
Sunk	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 27, 1916
<b>GAWAITEN-GUMBINNEN (East Prussia)—</b>										
Battle of	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 19-20, 1914
<b>GAZA (Palestine)—</b>										
<b>First Battle of—</b>										
Begins	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 26, 1917
Ends	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 27, 1917
<b>Second Battle of—</b>										
Begins	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 17, 1917
Ends	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Apr. 19, 1917
<b>Third Battle of—</b>										
Begins	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 27, 1917
Ends	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 7, 1917
<b>GEDDES, Sir Eric—</b>										
Appointed First Lord of the Admiralty, Great Britain	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 6, 1917
<b>GEIER" (German Gunboat)—</b>										
Interned at Honolulu	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 9, 1914
<b>GENERAL STAFF, CHIEFS OF. See under respective countries.</b>										
<b>GEORGIA (Trans-Caucasia)—</b>										
<b>I. INDEPENDENCE—Declared</b> ... .. May 26, 1918										
<b>II. PEACE—</b>										
1. Turco-German Peace Delegates arrive at Batum ... .. May 6, 1918										
2. With Germany and Turkey, signed ... .. June 8, 1918										
<b>III. MISCELLANEOUS—</b>										
German troops land at Poti ... .. June 8, 1918										
German troops occupy Tiflis ... .. June 12, 1918										
British troops occupy Batum ... .. Dec. 27, 1918										
(See also under "Trans-Caucasia.")										
<b>GERMANY—</b>										
<b>MOBILISATION—</b>										
State of "Kriegsgefahr"—Proclaimed ... .. July 31, 1914										
General mobilisation—Ordered ... .. Aug. 1, 1914										
<b>ULTIMATUM (presented)—</b>										
To Russia (midnight 31st/1st) ... .. July 31, 1914										
To Belgium ... .. Aug. 2, 1914										
By Britain ... .. Aug. 4, 1914										
By Japan ... .. Aug. 15, 1914										
To Rumania ... .. Feb. 6, 1918										
<b>RELATIONS (severed)—</b>										
By Belgium ... .. Aug. 4, 1914										
By Montenegro ... .. Aug. 8, 1914										
With Japan ... .. Aug. 23, 1914										
With Italy ... .. *May 24, 1915										
By United States of America ... .. Feb. 3, 1917										
By China ... .. Mar. 14, 1917										
By Brazil ... .. Apr. 11, 1917										
By Bolivia ... .. Apr. 13, 1917										
By Guatemala ... .. Apr. 27, 1917										
By Liberia ... .. May 5, 1917										
By Honduras ... .. May 17, 1917										
By Nicaragua ... .. May 18, 1917										
By Santo Domingo ... .. June 11, 1917										
By Haiti ... .. June 16, 1917										
By Greece ... .. June 27, 1917										
By Costa Rica ... .. Sept. 21, 1917										

\* See footnote in Part I.



## GERMANY (continued)—

## RELATIONS (severed)—(continued)—

By Peru ... ..	Oct. 5, 1917
By Uruguay ... ..	Oct. 7, 1917
By Ecuador... ..	Dec. 7, 1917
By Poland ... ..	Dec. 15, 1918

## WAR (declared)—

On Russia ... ..	Aug. 1, 1914
On France ... ..	Aug. 3, 1914
On Belgium ... ..	Aug. 4, 1914
By Britain... ..	Aug. 4, 1914
By Serbia ... ..	Aug. 6, 1914
By Montenegro ... ..	Aug. 8, 1914
By Japan ... ..	Aug. 23, 1914
On Portugal ... ..	Mar. 9, 1916
On Rumania ... ..	Aug. 28, 1916
By Italy ... ..	Aug. 28, 1916
By Greece—Provisional Government of	Nov. 23, 1916
By United States of America ... ..	Apr. 6, 1917
By Cuba ... ..	Apr. 7, 1917
By Panama ... ..	Apr. 7, 1917
By Greece—Alexander's Government of	June 27, 1917
By Siam ... ..	July 22, 1917
By Liberia ... ..	Aug. 4, 1917
By China ... ..	Aug. 14, 1917
By Brazil ... ..	Oct. 26, 1917
By Nicaragua ... ..	May 8, 1918
By Costa Rica ... ..	May 23, 1918
By Haiti ... ..	July 12, 1918
By Honduras ... ..	July 19, 1918
By Czecho-Slovaks ... ..	Aug. 13, 1918

## HOSTILITIES—

Against France, commence ... ..	Aug. 2, 1914
Against Japan, commence ... ..	Sept. 2, 1914
Against Russia—	
Commence ... ..	Aug. 1, 1914
Suspended ... ..	*Dec. 2, 1917
Resumed ... ..	Feb. 18, 1918
Cease ... ..	Feb. 28, 1918
Against Rumania, cease ... ..	Dec. 6, 1917

(Hostilities against other countries began on date of Declaration of War (see above) and ended on date of signing of Armistice (see below).)

## ARMISTICE (concluded)—

With Rumania ... ..	Dec. 9, 1917
With Russia ... ..	Dec. 15, 1917
With Entente ... ..	Nov. 11, 1918

(For details see "Armistice" and "Brest-Litovsk.")

## PEACE (signed)—

With The Ukraine ... ..	Feb. 9, 1918
With Russia ... ..	Mar. 3, 1918
With Rumania—Preliminary Treaty ... ..	Mar. 5, 1918
With Finland ... ..	Mar. 7, 1918
With Rumania—Final Treaty ... ..	May 7, 1918
With Georgia ... ..	June 8, 1918

(For details of negotiations, see under "Brest-Litovsk" and "Peace.")

## EMPEROR—

Returns from the Baltic to Berlin ... ..	July 26, 1914
Crosses frontier into Holland ... ..	Nov. 10, 1918
Signs abdication ... ..	Nov. 28, 1918

## REGENT—Prince Max of Baden—appointed

Nov. 9, 1918

## MINISTERS—

## I. Imperial Chancellor—

1. Bethmann-Hollweg, <i>Herr</i> von—	
Appointed ... ..	July 14, 1909
Resigns ... ..	July 14, 1917
2. Michaelis, <i>Dr.</i> —	
Appointed ... ..	July 14, 1917
Resigns ... ..	Oct. 30, 1917
3. Hertling, <i>Count</i> von—	
Appointed ... ..	Oct. 30, 1917
Resigns ... ..	Sept. 30, 1918
4. Max of Baden, <i>Prince</i> —	
Appointed ... ..	Oct. 4, 1918
Resigns ... ..	Nov. 9, 1918
5. Ebert, <i>Herr</i> —Appointed ... ..	Nov. 9, 1918

\* See footnote in Part I.

## GERMANY (continued)—

## MINISTERS (continued)—

## II. Foreign Minister—

1. Jagow, Herr von—								
Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Jan. 1918
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 20, 1918
2. Zimmermann, Dr.—								
Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 21, 1918
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	July 15, 1917
3. Kuhlmann, Herr von—								
Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 5, 1917
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	July 9, 1918
4. Hintze, Admiral von—								
Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	July 9, 1918
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 4, 1918

## III. Army—

## (A.) Minister for War—

1. Falkenhayn, Lieutenant-General von—								
(Appointed)	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	—, 1913
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Jan. 21, 1915
2. Hohenborn, Lieutenant-General von—								
Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Jan. 21, 1915
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 30, 1916
3. Stein, Lieutenant-General von—								
Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 30, 1916
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 9, 1918
4. Scheuch, Major-General—								
Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 9, 1918
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 17, 1918

## (B.) Chief of the General Staff of the Field Armies—

1. Moltke, General von*—								
Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 2, 1914
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 14, 1914
2. Falkenhayn, General von—								
Appointed (temporary till November 3, 1914)	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Sept. 14, 1914
Dismissed	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 29, 1916
3. Hindenburg, Field-Marshal von—								
Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 29, 1916

## (C.) Chief Quartermaster-General—

Ludendorff, General von—								
Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 29, 1916
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Oct. 27, 1918

## IV. Minister of Marine—

1. Tirpitz, Admiral von—								
(Appointed)	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	—, 1897
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 14, 1916
2. Capelle, Admiral von—								
Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Mar. 15, 1916
Resigns	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 13, 1918
3. Behnke, Vice-Admiral—								
Appointed	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 15, 1918

## NAVY—

## I. High Seas Fleet—

Recalled from Norway to war bases	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	July 27, 1914
Battle of Jutland	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	May 31, 1916
Mutiny in—								
First	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Aug. 3, 1917
Second	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 3, 1918
Surrender to the Grand Fleet—								
Delegates arrive at Rosyth	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 15, 1918
Fleet surrenders	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 21, 1918

II. Submarines—First contingent surrender at Harwich  
(And see under "Submarines.")

...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 20, 1918
-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	---------------

AIR FORCE—Established as separate branch of the army ... Nov. 25, 1916

COLONIES. See under "Africa, East," "Africa, South-West," "Cameroons," "Islands, Pacific," "New Guinea," "Samoa," "Togoland."

## MISCELLANEOUS—

The Kaiser promises support to Austria	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	July 5, 1914
Government submit note to Entente Governments approving Austrian ultimatum to Serbia	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	July 24, 1914
Government reject British proposal for a conference to avert war	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	July 28, 1914
Proposal made to secure British neutrality	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	July 29, 1914
Government inform neutral Governments that defensively armed merchantmen will be regarded as belligerents	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Feb. 10, 1915
The "Reichstag Resolution"	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	July 19, 1917
Allied troops begin march into Germany	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Nov. 16, 1918
First meeting of Imperial Conference of soldiers and workmen in Berlin	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	Dec. 16, 1918

TREATIES, &amp;c. See under "Commitments."

\* Was Chief of the Great General Staff from 1906 to August 2, 1914.

<b>GETTE, River (Belgium)—</b>									
<b>Battle of the</b> ... ..								Aug. 18-19, 1914	
<b>GEVGLI (South Serbia)—</b>									
Serbian Government give undertaking to Greek Government of the eventual cession of, to Greece ... ..								Sept. 25, 1915	
Taken by Bulgarian forces ... ..								Dec. 11, 1915	
<b>GHELUVELT (Ypres)—</b>									
<b>Battle of</b> ... ..								Oct. 29-31, 1914	
<b>GHENT (Belgium)—</b>									
Occupied by German forces ... ..								Oct. 12, 1914	
Reoccupied by Allied forces ... ..								Nov. 10, 1918	
<b>GIBEON (German South-West Africa)—</b>									
Action of ... ..								Apr. 25-26, 1915	
<b>GINCHY (Somme)—</b>									
<b>Battle of</b> ... ..								Sept. 9, 1916	
<b>" GIUSEPPE GARIBALDI " (Italian Cruiser) —</b>									
Sunk ... ..								July 18, 1915	
<b>GIVENCHY (France)—</b>									
British defence of ... ..								Dec. 20-21, 1914	
<b>" GLATTON," H.M.S. (Coast Defence Ship)—</b>									
Sunk by explosion ... ..								Sept. 16, 1918	
<b>" GLENART CASTLE " (British Hospital Ship)—</b>									
Damaged by mine in English Channel ... ..								Mar. 1, 1917	
Sunk ... ..								Feb. 26, 1918	
<b>" GLITRA," S.S. (British)—</b>									
First merchant vessel sunk by German submarine ... ..								Oct. 20, 1914	
<b>" GLOUCESTER," H.M.S. (Light Cruiser)—</b>									
Action with German cruisers "Goeben" and "Breslau" off Greek coast ..								Aug. 7, 1914	
<b>" GLOUCESTER CASTLE " (British Hospital Ship)—</b>									
Torpedoed, but towed in ... ..								Mar. 30, 1917	
<b>" GNEISENAU " (German Cruiser)—</b>									
Sunk ... ..								Dec. 8, 1914	
<b>" GOEBEN " (German Battle Cruiser)—</b>									
Bombards Philippeville ... ..								Aug. 4, 1914	
Action off Greek coast with H.M.S. "Gloucester" ... ..								Aug. 7, 1914	
Enters Dardanelles ... ..								Aug. 11, 1914	
Bombards Sevastopol ... ..								Oct. 29, 1914	
Bombards Batum ... ..								Dec. 10, 1914	
Action in Black Sea with Russian fleet ... ..								Apr. 3, 1915	
Mined in action outside Dardanelles, but beached ... ..								Jan. 20, 1918	
Refloated ... ..								Jan. 27, 1918	
<b>" GOLIATH," H.M.S. (Battleship)—</b>									
Sunk ... ..								May 13, 1915	
<b>GOLITSIN, Prince—</b>									
Appointed Premier of Russia ... ..								Jan. 8, 1917	
Removed from office ... ..								Mar. 13, 1917	

<b>GOLTZ, Field-Marshal von der—</b>		
Leaves Germany to take over control of Turkish Army	.. .. .	Dec. 10, 1914
Takes command of Turkish forces in Mesopotamia	.. .. .	Nov. 24, 1915
Assassinated	.. .. .	Apr. 19, 1916
<b>"GOOD HOPE," H.M.S. (Cruiser)—</b>		
Sunk	.. .. .	Nov. 1, 1914
<b>"GOORKHA" (British Hospital Ship)—</b>		
Damaged by mine	.. .. .	Oct. 10, 1917
<b>GOREMIKIN, M.—</b>		
Appointed Premier of Russia	.. .. .	Jan. 30, 1914
Resigns	.. .. .	Feb. 1, 1916
<b>GORIZIA (Italy)—</b>		
<b>Battle of (Sixth Battle of the Isonzo)—</b>		
Begins	.. .. .	Aug. 6, 1916
Town taken by Italian forces	.. .. .	Aug. 9, 1916
Ends	.. .. .	Aug. 17, 1916
Retaken by Austro-German forces	.. .. .	Oct. 28, 1917
<b>GORLESTON (Suffolk)—</b>		
German naval raid on British coast near	.. .. .	Nov. 3, 1914
<b>GORLICE-TARNOW (Galicia)—</b>		
Battle of	.. .. .	May 1-5, 1915
<b>GOTTLAND, Island of—</b>		
Naval action off	.. .. .	July 2, 1915
<b>GOTO, Baron—</b>		
Appointed Japanese Minister for Foreign Affairs	.. .. .	Apr. 22, 1918
Resigns	.. .. .	Sept. 28, 1918
<b>GOUNARIS, M.—</b>		
Appointed Premier of Greece	.. .. .	Mar. 9, 1915
Resigns	.. .. .	Aug. 22, 1915
<b>GOVERNMENT. See under respective countries.</b>		
<b>GRAND COURONNE (DE NANCY)—</b>		
Battle of	.. .. .	Sept. 4-12, 1914
<b>GRAND FLEET. See under " Britain, Fleet."</b>		
<b>GRAVENSTAFEL RIDGE (Ypres)—</b>		
Battle of	.. .. .	Apr. 22-23, 1915
<b>GREAT BRITAIN. See under " Britain, Great."</b>		
<b>GREECE—</b>		
<b>I. MOBILISATION—</b>		
Precautionary, ordered	.. .. .	Sept. 23, 1915
<b>II. RELATIONS (severed)—</b>		
With Austria-Hungary	.. .. .	} June 27, 1917
With Germany	.. .. .	
With Turkey..	.. .. .	

GREECE (*continued*)—

## III. WAR (declared)—

By **Provisional Government**—

On Bulgaria	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 23, 1916
On Germany	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 23, 1916

By **whole State**—

On Austria-Hungary*	..	..	..	..	..	..	June 27, 1917
On Bulgaria†	..	..	..	..	..	..	June 27, 1917
On Germany†	..	..	..	..	..	..	June 27, 1917
On Turkey*	..	..	..	..	..	..	June 27, 1917

## IV. HOSTILITIES—Commence—Date of "Declarations of War."

## V. NOTES (by Entente Powers)—

**First** (*demanding demobilisation*)—

Presented..	..	..	..	..	..	..	June 21, 1916
Accepted..	..	..	..	..	..	..	June 21, 1916
Greek Government issue orders	..	..	..	..	..	..	June 27, 1916

**Second** (*demanding surrender of Greek fleet*)—

Presented	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 10, 1916
Accepted..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 11, 1916

**Third** (*demanding dismissal of Ministers of Central Powers and surrender of Greek military material*)—

Presented	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 19, 1916
Refused	..	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 1, 1916

**Fourth** (*demanding complete demobilisation*)—

Presented	..	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 11, 1916
-----------	----	----	----	----	----	----	---------------

**Fifth** (*demanding withdrawal of Greek army from Thessaly*)‡—

Presented	..	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 14, 1916
Accepted..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 15, 1916

**Sixth** (*demanding the abdication of King Constantine*)—

Presented	..	..	..	..	..	..	June 11, 1917
Accepted..	..	..	..	..	..	..	June 12, 1917

## VI. BLOCKADE (by Entente Powers)—

British Government put economic pressure on Greece by making "export restrictions" apply to the country	..	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 6, 1915
---	----	----	----	----	----	----	--------------

British Government order partial relaxation of the economic pressure on Greece	..	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 13, 1915
--	----	----	----	----	----	----	---------------

**"Pacific Blockade"**—

Begins	..	..	..	..	..	..	June 6, 1916
Suspended	..	..	..	..	..	..	June 22, 1916

Blockade of Greek Macedonian coast—Begins	..	..	..	..	..	..	Sept. 19, 1916
---	----	----	----	----	----	----	----------------

**Coercive blockade**—

Announced	..	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 7, 1916
Begins	..	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 8, 1916

## VII. FRONTIER—Of Greek Macedonia—Crossed by German and Bulgarian troops

..	..	..	..	..	..	..	May 26, 1916
----	----	----	----	----	----	----	--------------

## VIII. KING—

1. **Constantine**—

Abdication—Demanded by Entente Powers	..	..	..	..	..	..	June 11, 1917
Signed	..	..	..	..	..	..	June 12, 1917

2. **Alexander**—Succeeds

..	..	..	..	..	..	..	June 12, 1917
----	----	----	----	----	----	----	---------------

## IX. PREMIER—

1. **Venizelos, M.**—

Appointed	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 19, 1910
Resigns	..	..	..	..	..	..	Mar. 6, 1915

2. **Gounaris, M.**—

Succeeds	..	..	..	..	..	..	Mar. 9, 1915
Resigns	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 22, 1915

3. **Venizelos, M.**—

Succeeds	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 22, 1915
Resigns	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 5, 1915

4. **Zaimis, M.**—

Succeeds	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 6, 1915
Resigns	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 5, 1915

5. **Skouloudhis, M.**—

Succeeds	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 6, 1915
Resigns	..	..	..	..	..	..	June 21, 1916

6. **Zaimis, M.**—

Succeeds	..	..	..	..	..	..	June 21, 1916
Resigns	..	..	..	..	..	..	Sept. 11, 1916

7. **Kalogeropoulos, M.**—

Succeeds	..	..	..	..	..	..	Sept. 16, 1916
Resigns	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 3, 1916

8. **Lambros, Prof.**—

Succeeds	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 10, 1916
Resigns	..	..	..	..	..	..	May 3, 1917

\* State of war proclaimed to exist.

† Declaration of war by Provisional Government becomes effective for the whole of Greece.

‡ This was delivered in the form of an Ultimatum.

GREECE (*continued*)—IX. PREMIER (*continued*)—

## 9. Zaimis, M.—

Succeeds .. .. . May 3, 1917

Resigns .. .. . June 24, 1917

10. Venizelos, M.—Succeeds .. .. . June 26, 1917

## X. PROVISIONAL GOVERNMENT—

Set up in Crete .. .. . Sept. 29, 1916

Declare war on Germany and Bulgaria .. .. . Nov. 23, 1916

Recognised by British Government .. .. . Dec. 19, 1916

## XI. FLEET—

Proffered to Entente by M. Venizelos for attack on Dardanelles .. Mar. 5, 1915

Surrender to Entente—

Demanded by Entente .. .. . Oct. 10, 1916

Agreed to by Greek Government .. .. . Oct. 11, 1916

## XII. LOAN—With Entente Governments—

First (1,600,000*l.*)—Concluded .. .. . Nov. 8, 1915Second (800,000*l.*)—Concluded .. .. . July 20, 1916

## XIII. MISCELLANEOUS—

(i.) King Constantine's assurance of neutrality announced .. .. . Oct. 6, 1915

(ii.) Policy of armed neutrality announced .. .. . Oct. 8, 1915

(iii.) Entente Powers send Note to Greek Government demanding non-interference with Allied troops and guaranteeing eventual restoration of occupied Greek territory .. .. . Nov. 23, 1915

(iv.) Venizelist revolt in Salonika begins .. .. . Aug. 30, 1916

(v.) Allied withdrawal from the Piræus marked by conflicts with Greeks .. Dec. 1, 1916

(vi.) Massacre of Venizelist partisans in Athens .. .. . Dec. 6, 1916

(vii.) Greek Government apologise for disturbances of December 1, 1916 .. Jan. 24, 1917

## XIV. TREATIES, &amp;c. See under "Commitments."

(See also under "Venizelos.")

"GREIF" (*German Raider*)—Action in North Sea with British armed merchant cruiser "Alcantara" (*both sunk*) .. Feb. 29, 1916

## GREY, Sir Edward (created Viscount in July 1916)—

(Appointed Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs, Great Britain .. .. . Dec. 11, 1905)

Initiates proposals for international conference .. .. . July 24, 1914

Resigns .. .. . Dec. 11, 1916

GRODNO (*Lithuania*)—

Stormed by German forces .. .. . Sept. 2-3, 1915

## GUARANTEES (POLITICAL). See under "Commitments."

## GUATEMALA—

Severs diplomatic relations with Germany .. .. . Apr. 27, 1917

Declares war on Germany .. .. . Apr. 23, 1918

## GUCHKOV, General—

Appointed Russian Minister for War .. .. . Mar. 15, 1917

Resigns .. .. . May 16, 1917

"GUILDFORD CASTLE" (*British Hospital Ship*)—

Torpedoed, but reaches port .. .. . Mar. 10, 1918

GULLY LAVINE (*Dardanelles*)—

Action of .. .. . June 28—July 2, 1915

## GUILLAUMAT, General—

Succeeds General Sarrail as Allied Commander-in-Chief at Salonika .. .. . Dec. 22, 1917

Recalled .. .. . June 6, 1918

Appointed Governor of Paris .. .. . June 15, 1918

<b>GUILLEMONT (Somme)—</b>							
Battle of	..	..	..	..	..	..	Sept. 3-6, 1916
<b>GUIMARÃES, Dr. Bernardino Machado—</b>							
Appointed Portuguese Premier	..	..	..	..	..	..	June 29, 1914
Vacates	..	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 11, 1914
Elected President	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 6, 1915
Takes office	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 5, 1915
Deposed	..	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 11, 1917
<b>GUINEA (Muni), Spanish—</b>							
German forces evacuate South Cameroons and cross border for internment in	..						Feb. 17, 1916
<b>GUISE (France)—</b>							
First Battle of	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 29-30, 1914
Second Battle of	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 4-5, 1918
<b>"GULFLIGHT," S.S. (United States)—</b>							
First United States ship attacked by German submarine	..	..	..	..	..	..	May 1, 1915
<b>GUMBINNEN (East Prussia)—</b>							
Battle of. See under "Gawaiten-Gumbinnen."							
<b>GYUBA (Darfur)—</b>							
Affair of	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 6, 1916
<b>H</b>							
<b>HAFIZ KOR (North-West Frontier of India)—</b>							
First affair of	..	..	..	..	..	..	Apr. 18, 1915
Action of	..	..	..	..	..	..	Sept. 5, 1915
Second affair of	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 9, 1915
Third affair of	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 15, 1916
<b>HAGUE, The (Holland)—</b>							
First meeting of Anglo-German Conference on Prisoners of War at	..	..	..	..	..	..	June 9, 1918
<b>HAIFA (Palestine)—</b>							
Occupied by British forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	Sept. 23, 1918
<b>HAIG, Field-Marshal Sir Douglas—</b>							
Appointed Commander-in-Chief of British Armies in France	..	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 19, 1915
Promoted Field-Marshal	..	..	..	..	..	..	Jan. 1, 1917
Issues Order of the Day to the British Army in France <i>re</i> serious situation	..	..	..	..	..	..	Apr. 12, 1918
<b>HAITI, Republic of—</b>							
Severs diplomatic relations with Germany	..	..	..	..	..	..	June 16, 1917
Declares war on Germany	..	..	..	..	..	..	July 12, 1918
<b>HAMADAN (Western Persia)—</b>							
Occupied by Russian forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 14, 1915
Taken by Turkish forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 10, 1916
Recaptured by Russian forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	Mar. 2, 1917
Evacuated by Russian regular forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	Mar. 16, 1918
<b>HAMILTON, General Sir Ian—</b>							
Appointed to command Mediterranean Expeditionary Force	..	..	..	..	..	..	Mar. 12, 1915
Recalled	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 15, 1915
Relinquishes command	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 17, 1915

<b>" HAMPSHIRE," H.M.S. (Cruiser)—</b>									
Sunk .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	June 5, 1916
<b>HANDENI (East Africa)—</b>									
Taken by British forces .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	June 19, 1916
<b>HANGÖ (Finland)—</b>									
Russian cruiser "Pallada" sunk off .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 11, 1914
German Expeditionary Force lands at .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Apr. 3, 1918
<b>HANNA Position (Mesopotamia)—</b>									
British attack on .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Jan. 21, 1916
<b>" HANNA," S.S. (Swedish)—</b>									
First neutral ship sunk by German submarine .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Mar. 13, 1915
<b>HARA, TAKASHI—</b>									
Appointed Japanese Prime Minister .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Sept. 29, 1918
<b>HARRINGTON (Cumberland)—</b>									
Shelled by German submarine .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 16, 1915
<b>HARTLEPOOL (Durham)—</b>									
Bombarded .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 16, 1914
<b>HARWICH (Essex)—</b>									
First contingent of German submarines surrender at .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 20, 1918
<b>HAVRE, LE (France)—</b>									
Belgian Government set up at .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 13, 1914
<b>HAVRINCOURT (France)—</b>									
<b>Battle of</b> .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Sept. 12, 1918
<b>" HAWKE," H.M.S. (Cruiser)</b>									
Sunk .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 15, 1914
<b>HAZEBROUCK (France)—</b>									
Taken by German forces .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 9, 1914
Retaken by British forces .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 10, 1914
<b>Battle of</b> .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Apr. 12-15, 1918
<b>HEJAZ, The—</b>									
<b>I. BLOCKADE—</b>									
By Entente, in support of revolution in—Begins .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	May 15, 1916
<b>II. REVOLT—</b>									
Under Sherif of Mecca—Begins .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	June 5, 1916
<b>III. INDEPENDENCE—</b>									
Declared .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	June 7, 1916
<b>IV. KING—</b>									
Sherif of Mecca—									
Proclaimed "King of the Arabs" .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 29, 1916
Coronation .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 4, 1916
Recognised by British Government as "King of the Hejaz" .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 15, 1916
(See also under "Arabs" and "Mecca, Sherif of.")									
<b>V. TREATIES, &amp;c. See under "Commitments."</b>									



HEJAZ RAILWAY. See under "Ma'an."

HELLES, CAPE (*Gallipoli*)—

Landing at—

Begins .. .. . Apr. 25, 1915

Completed .. .. . Apr. 26, 1915

Evacuation of—

Begins .. .. . Jan. 7, 1916

Completed .. .. . Jan. 8, 1916

HELIGOLAND—

Naval actions off .. .. . { Aug. 28, 1914  
Nov. 17, 1917

HELSINGFORS (*Finland*)—

British submarines at, destroyed to avoid capture .. .. . April 3-4, 1918

Captured by German force .. .. . Apr. 13, 1918

HENRY, General (*G.O.C. Allied Forces in Serbia*)—

Concludes Armistice with Hungarian Government .. .. . Nov. 15, 1918

HERBERTSHÖHE (*German New Guinea*)—

Affair of .. .. . Sept. 12, 1914

"HERMES," *H.M.S. (Cruiser)*—

Sunk .. .. . Oct. 31, 1914

HERTLING, Count—

Succeeds Dr. Michaelis as German Imperial Chancellor .. .. . Oct. 30, 1917

Outlines German War Aims .. .. . Jan. 24, 1918

HERZEGOVINA—

British Foreign Minister gives pledge to Serbian Government as to eventual conditional cession of .. .. . May 7, 1915

British Foreign Minister gives guarantee as to eventual freedom and self-determination of .. .. . Aug. 30, 1915

"HIGHFLYER," *H.M.S. (Cruiser)*—

Sinks German armed merchant cruiser "Kaiser Wilhelm der Grosse" .. .. . Aug. 26, 1914

HILL 60 (*Ypres*)—

Capture of .. .. . Apr. 17-22, 1915

HILL 70 (*Lens*)—

Battle of .. .. . Aug. 15-25, 1917

"HILLS, BATTLE OF THE" (*Champagne*) .. .. . Apr. 17-20, 1917

(See also under "Champagne.")

HINDENBURG, *Field-Marshal von*—

Appointed to command of German Eighth Army .. .. . Aug. 23, 1914

Appointed Commander-in-Chief of German Armies in Eastern Theatre .. .. . Sept. 18, 1914

Promoted Field-Marshal .. .. . Nov. 27, 1914

Succeeds General von Falkenhayn as Chief of the General Staff of the German Field Armies .. .. . Aug. 29, 1916



HOSTILITIES. See under respective countries.

HÖTZENDORFF, *Field-Marshal Conrad von (C.-in-C. Austro-Hungarian Armies)*—

Relieved of his command .. .. . July 16, 1918

HOWARD, *Sir Henry*—

Appointed British Envoy to the Vatican .. .. . Dec. 7, 1914

HSUAN-FUNG (*Manchu Emperor*)—

Restored to the throne .. .. . July 1, 1917

Abdicates .. .. . July 7, 1917

HSU-SHIH-CHANG—

Elected President of China .. .. . Sept. 4, 1918

HUNGARY—

INVASIONS of North, by Russian forces—

First—

Begins .. .. . Sept. 24, 1914

Ends .. .. . Oct. 8, 1914

Second—

Begins .. .. . Nov. 15, 1914

Ends .. .. . Dec. 12, 1914

ARMISTICE—With Entente Powers—

Concluded by Austria-Hungary .. .. . Nov. 3, 1918

Concluded at Belgrade by Hungarian Government separately .. .. . Nov. 15, 1918

REVOLUTION—Begins in Budapest .. .. . Oct. 31, 1918

INDEPENDENT GOVERNMENT—Formed.. .. . Nov. 1, 1918

INDEPENDENCE—Declared .. .. . Nov. 16, 1918

RUMANIANS of—Declare their union with Rumania .. .. . Dec. 1, 1918

MINISTERS—

I. PREMIER—

(A.) UNDER JOINT MONARCHY—

1. *Tisza, Count*—

Appointed .. .. . June 10, 1918

Resigns .. .. . May 23, 1917

2. *Esterhazy, Count*—

Appointed .. .. . June 15, 1917

Resigns .. .. . Aug. 9, 1917

3. *Wekerle, Dr.*—

Appointed .. .. . Aug. 21, 1917

Resigns .. .. . Apr. 17, 1918

Again appointed .. .. . Apr. 27, 1918

Resigns .. .. . Oct. 24, 1918

(B.) INDEPENDENT GOVERNMENT—

*Károlyi, Count*—Appointed .. .. . Nov. 1, 1918

HUSSEIN KAMEL, *Prince*—

Proclaimed Sultan of Egypt .. .. . Dec. 19, 1914

Dies .. .. . Oct. 9, 1917

HYMANS, *M. P.*—

Appointed Belgian Minister for Foreign Affairs .. .. . Jan. 1, 1918

I

IBN SA'UD. See under "Nejd, Emir of."

IDRISI (*Arabs*)—

Farasan Islands occupied by the .. .. . Jan. 31, 1915

British Government conclude Treaty with the .. .. . Apr. 28, 1915

IMAD (*Aden*)—  
Affair of .. .. . Oct. 22, 1918

"IMPERATRITSA MARIYA" (*Russian Battleship*)—  
Blown up .. .. . Oct. 20, 1916

IMPERIAL WAR CONFERENCE. See under "Conference."

"INDEFATIGABLE," *H.M.S. (Battle Cruiser)*—  
Sunk .. .. . May 31, 1916

INDEPENDENCE, DECLARATIONS OF—\*

Azerbaijan .. .. .	May 26, 1918
Bessarabia .. .. .	Dec. 23, 1917
Czecho-Slovaks .. .. .	Oct. 21, 1918
Don Cossacks .. .. .	June 4, 1918
Estonia .. .. .	Jan. 13, 1918
Finland .. .. .	Dec. 6, 1917
Fiume .. .. .	Oct. 30, 1918
Georgia .. .. .	May 26, 1918
Hejaz .. .. .	June 7, 1916
Hungary .. .. .	Nov. 16, 1918
Latvia .. .. .	Jan. 12, 1918
Poland .. .. .	Nov. 16, 1918
†Siberia .. .. .	July 4, 1918
Trans-Caucasia .. .. .	Apr. 22, 1918
Ukraine, The .. .. .	Nov. 20, 1917
Yugo-Slavs .. .. .	Oct. 29, 1918

INDIA—

INDIAN EXPEDITIONARY FORCES—

I.E.F. "A"—	
First units—	
Leave India .. .. .	Aug. 24, 1914
Arrive at Suez .. .. .	Sept. 9, 1914
Leave Egypt for France .. .. .	Sept. 19, 1914
Land at Marseilles .. .. .	Sept. 26, 1914
Reach Flanders front. .. .. .	Oct. 19, 1914
Leave France for Mesopotamia .. .. .	Nov. 10, 1915
I.E.F. "B"—	
First units—	
Leave India .. .. .	Oct. 16, 1914
Arrive at Mombasa .. .. .	Oct. 31, 1914
I.E.F. "C"—	
First unit—	
Leaves India .. .. .	Aug. 19, 1914
Arrives at Mombasa .. .. .	Sept. 1, 1914
Amalgamation with I.E.F. "B" ordered† .. .. .	Dec. 31, 1914
I.E.F. "D"—	
First units—	
Leave India .. .. .	Oct. 16, 1914
Reach Bahrein Islands .. .. .	Oct. 23, 1914
Land in Mesopotamia .. .. .	Nov. 6, 1914
I.E.F. "E"§—	
First units—Formed in Egypt from details of I.E.F. "A" .. .. .	Oct. 2, 1914
I.E.F. "F"§—	
First units—	
Leave India .. .. .	Nov. 2, 1914
Land in Egypt .. .. .	Nov. 16, 1914
Amalgamated with I.E.F. "E" .. .. .	Mar. 25, 1915
I.E.F. "G"—	
First Indian units—Leave Egypt .. .. .	Apr. 7, 1915
Last units leave Gallipoli to amalgamate with I.E.F. "E" .. .. .	Dec. 29, 1915

"INDICATOR" NETS—

First submarine destroyed by aid of .. .. . Mar. 4, 1915

\* Iceland also declared independence, but is not included, as Denmark was a neutral country.

† Declaration cancelled on 6th November, 1918.

‡ Combined force designated I.E.F. "B."

§ These two forces were not officially designated in this manner by the Government of India until the 4th December, 1914.

## INTERNATIONAL CONFERENCE. See under "Conference, International."

" INVINCIBLE," *H.M.S. (Battle Cruiser)*—

Sunk .. .. .	May 31, 1916
--------------	--------------

IPEK (*Montenegro*)—

Taken by Austrian forces..	Dec. 6, 1915
Retaken by Italian forces..	Oct. 14, 1918

## IRELAND—

Roger Casement lands in, and is arrested ..	Apr. 20, 1916
Rebellion breaks out in ..	Apr. 24, 1916
Martial Law proclaimed in Dublin and county ..	Apr. 27, 1916
Rebellion in, collapses ..	May 1, 1916
Leaders of rebellion executed ..	May 3, 1916
Conscription extended to ..	Apr. 10, 1918
Lord French appointed Lord-Lieutenant of ..	May 5, 1918
Sinn Fein leaders arrested and interned ..	May 17, 1918
Account of Irish-German plots in, published by British Government ..	May 25, 1918

IRINGA (*German East Africa*)—

Occupied by British forces ..	Aug. 29, 1916
-------------------------------	---------------

## IRISH SEA—

First operations of German submarine in ..	Jan. 29, 1915
--	---------------

IRKUTSK (*Siberia*)—

Occupied by Uzecho-Slovak forces ..	July 13, 1918
British troops from Vladivostok reach ..	Oct. 14, 1918

IRONSIDE, *Major-General W. E.*—

Takes over command at Archangel..	Oct. 4, 1918
-----------------------------------	--------------

" IRRESISTIBLE," *H.M.S. (Battleship)*—

Sunk .. .. .	Mar. 18, 1915
--------------	---------------

ISHII, *Viscount*—

Appointed Japanese Minister for Foreign Affairs ..	Sept. 21, 1915
Resigns .. .. .	Oct. 9, 1916

ISHTIP (*Serbia*)—

Taken by Bulgarian forces ..	Oct. 19, 1915
Retaken by Serbian forces ..	Sept. 25, 1918

ISLANDS, PACIFIC, GERMAN (*North of Equator*)—

British Government agree to Japanese request that Australia should not occupy ..	Dec. 3, 1914
Japanese Government declare Japan will not give up ..	Dec. 16, 1914
British Government gives conditional promise of support to Japanese claim to ..	Feb. 14, 1917

ISLAZ (*Rumania*)—

Austro-German army crosses Danube at ..	Nov. 28, 1916
---	---------------

ISONZO, River (*Italy*)—

First Battle of the ..	June 29—July 7, 1915
Second ..	July 18—Aug. 10, 1915
Third ..	Oct. 18—Nov. 3, 1915
Fourth ..	Nov. 10—Dec. 10, 1915
Fifth ..	Feb. 15—Mar. 17, 1916
Sixth ..	Aug. 6—17, 1916
Seventh ..	Sept. 14—18, 1916
Eighth ..	Oct. 9—12, 1916
Ninth ..	Oct. 31—Nov. 4, 1916
Tenth ..	May 12—June 8, 1917
Eleventh ..	Aug. 17—Sept. 12, 1917
Twelfth ..	Oct. 24—Dec. 26, 1917

ISTABULAT (*Mesopotamia*)—

Action of .. .. . Apr. 21–22, 1917

## ITALY—

NEUTRALITY—Declares .. .. . Aug. 3, 1914

DENOUNCES THE TRIPLE ALLIANCE .. .. . May 4, 1915

## MOBILISATION—

Ordered .. .. . May 23, 1915

## RELATIONS (severed)—

By Germany .. .. . \*May 24, 1915

## WAR (declared) on—

**Austria-Hungary** .. .. . May 23, 1915

**Turkey** .. .. . Aug. 21, 1915

**Bulgaria** .. .. . Oct. 19, 1915

**Germany** .. .. . Aug. 28, 1916

## MINISTERS—

## I. PREMIER—

1. Salandra, *Signor*—

Appointed .. .. . Mar. 24, 1914

Remains Premier on reconstitution of Cabinet .. .. . Oct. 30, 1914

Proffers resignation .. .. . May 13, 1915

Remains Premier on reconstitution of Cabinet .. .. . May 16, 1915

Resigns .. .. . June 11, 1916

2. Boselli, *Signor*—

Appointed .. .. . June 15, 1916

Resigns .. .. . Oct. 25, 1917

3. Orlando, *Signor*—Appointed .. .. .

Oct. 29, 1917

## II. FOREIGN MINISTER—

1. San Giuliano, *Marquis di*—

Appointed .. .. . Mar. 24, 1914

Dies .. .. . Oct. 16, 1914

2. Sonnino, *Baron*—

Appointed .. .. . Nov. 3, 1914

Resigns .. .. . May 13, 1915

Reappointed .. .. . May 16, 1915

## ARMY—

## I. COMMANDER-IN-CHIEF†—

1. Cadorna, *General*—

Appointed .. .. . May 23, 1915

Relieved .. .. . Nov. 7, 1917

2. Diaz, *General*—Appointed .. .. .

Nov. 7, 1917

## II. ITALIAN EXPEDITIONARY FORCES—

## To Valona (Albania)—

First troops land .. .. . Dec. 26, 1914

Formally occupied .. .. . May 23, 1915

To Salonika—First units land .. .. . Aug. 12, 1916

To Corfu—Troops land .. .. . Feb. 11, 1916

To France—Troops arrive† .. .. . Apr. 27, 1918

To North Russia—First units land .. .. . Sept. 2, 1918

## ITALIAN LEGION IN FRANCE (Garibaldi's volunteers)—

In action for first time .. .. . Dec. 26, 1914

## ALLIED EXPEDITIONARY FORCES TO ITALY—

## Arrival announced—

**French** .. .. . Nov. 3, 1917

**British** .. .. . Nov. 4, 1917

**United States** .. .. . June 30, 1918

## FLEET—

Commences operations in the Adriatic .. .. . May 25, 1915

Joined by British Battle Squadron .. .. . May 27, 1915

## TREATIES, &amp;c.—

Secret agreement concluded with Entente for military co-operation .. .. . Apr. 26, 1915

See also under "Commitments."

IVANGOROD (*Poland*)—

**Battle of (German)** .. .. . Oct. 9–20, 1914

Invaded by Austro-German forces .. .. . July 21, 1915

Taken by Austro-German forces .. .. . Aug. 5, 1915

IZZET, *Pasha*—

Appointed Grand Vizier of Turkey .. .. . Oct. 13, 1918

\* See footnote, Part I.

† Officially "Chief of Staff," the King being "Commander-in-Chief."

‡ Approximate date.

## J

JACKSON, *Admiral Sir Henry*—

Appointed First Sea Lord, Great Britain	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	May 28, 1915
Resigns	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 3, 1916

JADAR, River (*Serbia*)—

Battle of the ("Battle of the Tser and the Jadar")..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 17-21, 1914
--	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	------------------

JAGOW, *Herr von*—

Appointed German Foreign Minister	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Jan. —, 1913
Resigns	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 20, 1916

JAFFA (*Palestine*)—

Occupied by British forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 16, 1917
Battle of	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 21-22, 1917

JAKALSWATER (*German South-West Africa*)—

Action of	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Mar. 20, 1915
-----------	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	---------------

JAKOBSTADT (*Baltic Provinces*)—

Taken by German forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Sept. 21-22, 1917
------------------------	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	-------------------

JANINA (*Greece*)—

Occupied by Italian forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	June 8, 1917
----------------------------	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	--------------

## JAPAN—

## ULTIMATUM—

## To China—

Presented	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	May 7, 1915
-----------	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	-------------

Accepted	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	May 9, 1915
----------	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	-------------

To Germany—Presented	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 15, 1914
----------------------	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	---------------

## RELATIONS (severed)—

By Germany	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 23, 1914
------------	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	---------------

By Austria-Hungary	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 24, 1914
--------------------	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	---------------

## WAR (declared)—

On Germany	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 23, 1914
------------	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	---------------

On Austria-Hungary	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 25, 1914
--------------------	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	---------------

HOSTILITIES—With Central Powers—Commenced	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Sept. 2, 1914
---	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	---------------

## PEACE PROPOSALS—

Japanese Government inform British Government of German overtures for a separate peace	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Apr. 14, 1915
--	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	---------------

## MINISTERS—

## Prime Minister—

## 1. Marquis Okuma—

Appointed	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	April 16, 1914
-----------	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----------------

Resigns	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 9, 1916
---------	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	--------------

## 2. Count Terauchi—

Appointed	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 9, 1916
-----------	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	--------------

Resigns	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Sept. 29, 1918
---------	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----------------

## 3. Hara, Takashi—

Appointed	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Sept. 29, 1918
-----------	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----------------

## Minister for Foreign Affairs—

## 1. Viscount Kato—

Appointed	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	April 16, 1914
-----------	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----------------

Resigns	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 9, 1915
---------	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	--------------

## 2. Marquis Okuma—

Appointed ( <i>ad interim</i> )	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 10, 1915
---------------------------------	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	---------------

Resigns	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Sept. 21, 1915
---------	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----------------

## 3. Viscount Ishii—

Appointed	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Sept. 21, 1915
-----------	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----------------

Resigns	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 9, 1916
---------	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	--------------

## 4. Count Terauchi—

Appointed ( <i>ad interim</i> )	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 9, 1916
---------------------------------	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	--------------

Resigns	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 20, 1916
---------	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	----	---------------





JIU, TÁRGA. See under "Tárga Jiu."

JOFFRE, *Marshal Joseph*—

Appointed Chief of French General Staff .. .. .	July 28, 1911
Appointed Commander-in-Chief French Armies .. .. .	Dec. 3, 1915
Vacates appointment and becomes Technical Military Adviser to French War Cabinet .. .. .	Dec. 12, 1916
Created Marshal of France .. .. .	Dec. 26, 1916

JONNART, *M.*—

Appointed French Minister for Blockade .. .. .	Nov. 16, 1917
Resigns .. .. .	Nov. 23, 1917

JORDAN, River (*Palestine*)—

Passage of, by British forces .. .. .	Mar. 21-23, 1918
---------------------------------------	------------------

"JULNAR," *H.M.S. (River Gunboat)*—

Destroyed on the Tigris .. .. .	Apr. 24, 1916
---------------------------------	---------------

JUTLAND—

<b>Battle of—</b>	
Begins .. .. .	May 31, 1916
Ends .. .. .	June 1, 1916

**K**

KAAKIIKA (*Trans-Caspia*)—

Affair near .. .. .	Aug. 28, 1918
---------------------	---------------

KACHANIK PASS (*Serbia*)—

Battle of .. .. .	Nov. 5-8, 1915
-------------------	----------------

KADISH (*North Russia*)—

Taken by Allied forces .. .. .	Dec. 30, 1918
--------------------------------	---------------

KAHE (*German East Africa*)—

Action of .. .. .	Mar. 21, 1916
-------------------	---------------

KAISER WILHELM II—

Promises support to Austria and leaves for cruise .. .. .	July 5, 1914
Returns from the Baltic to Berlin .. .. .	July 26, 1914
Crosses frontier into Holland .. .. .	Nov. 10, 1918
Signs abdication.. .. .	Nov. 28, 1918

"KAISER WILHELM DER GROSSE" (*German Armed Merchant Cruiser*)—

Leaves Bremen .. .. .	Aug. 4, 1914
Sunk by H.M.S. "Highflyer" .. .. .	Aug. 26, 1914

"KAISERIN ELISABETH" (*Austrian Cruiser*)—

Sunk .. .. .	Nov. 2, 1914
--------------	--------------

KALEDIN, *General (Russia)*—

Commits suicide . .. .	Feb. 13, 1918
------------------------	---------------

KALOGEROPOULOS, *Professor*—

Appointed Greek Premier .. .. .	Sept. 16, 1916
Resigns .. .. .	Oct. 3, 1916



<b>KAVALA (Greece)—</b>							
Greek 1Vth Army Corps surrenders to the Germans at..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Sept. 18, 1916
<b>" KAWACHI " (Japanese Battleship)—</b>							
Sunk by internal explosion	..	..	..	..	..	..	July 12, 1918
<b>KAZAN (East Russia)—</b>							
Taken by Czecho-Slovak force	..	..	..	..	..	..	July 14, 1918
<b>KEM (North Russia)—</b>							
Occupied by Allied forces..	..	..	..	..	..	..	June 7, 1918
<b>KEMMEL RIDGE (Flanders)—</b>							
First Battle of..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Apr. 17-19, 1918
Second Battle of	..	..	..	..	..	..	Apr. 25-26, 1918
Evacuated by German forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 31, 1918
<b>KERENSKI, M.—</b>							
Appointed Russian War Minister	..	..	..	..	..	..	May 16, 1917
Succeeds Prince Lvov as Premier of Russia—							
1. Temporarily	..	..	..	..	..	..	July 19, 1917
2. Definitely	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 6, 1917
Assumes Dictatorship	..	..	..	..	..	..	Sept. 10, 1917
Bolshevik <i>coup d'état</i> deposes	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 8, 1917
Forces of, defeated near Petrograd..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 13, 1917
Flight of	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 15, 1917
<b>KEUPRI-KEUI (Armenia)—</b>							
Taken by Russian forces ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 6, 1914
Retaken by Turkish forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 14, 1914
Again taken by Russian forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 22, 1914
Again retaken by Turkish forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 17, 1914
Again taken by Russian forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	Jan. 17, 1916
Reoccupied by Turkish forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	*Apr. 1, 1918
<b>KHABAROVSK (Siberia;—</b>							
Taken by Japanese forces..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Sept. 5, 1918
<b>KHANAQIN (North-East of Baghdad)—</b>							
Taken by Russian forces ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	May 15, 1916
Evacuated by Russian forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	June 5, 1916
Again occupied by Russian forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	Apr. 4, 1917
<b>KHAN BAGHDADI (Mesopotamia;—</b>							
Action of ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Mar. 26-27, 1918
<b>KHARKOV (South Russia)—</b>							
Captured by German forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	Apr. 8, 1918
<b>KHEDIVE OF EGYPT (Abbas Hilmi)—</b>							
Deposed	..	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 19, 1914
<b>KHORASAN (Persia)—</b>							
Extension of British East Persia cordon to, begins	..	..	..	..	..	..	Feb. 1, 1918



<b>KISHINEV (Bessarabia)—</b>										
Moldavian Republic proclaimed at .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 23, 1917
<b>KITCHENER, Field-Marshal Earl—</b>										
Appointed Minister for War, Great Britain ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 6, 1914
Visits France to confer with Sir John French	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Sept. 1, 1914
Leaves England for the Dardanelles ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 4, 1915
Arrives in the Dardanelles ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 10, 1915
Lost at sea .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	June 5, 1916
<b>"KLÉBER" (French Cruiser)—</b>										
Sunk .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	June 27, 1917
<b>KOLCHAK, Admiral—</b>										
Proclaimed dictator of all Russia after counter-revolutionary <i>coup d'état</i> ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 18, 1918
<b>"KÖLN" (German Light Cruiser)—</b>										
Sunk .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 28, 1914
<b>KOLUBARA, River (Serbia)—</b>										
Battle of the .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 3-6, 1914
<b>"KOMET" (German Gunboat)—</b>										
Captured by H.M.A.S. "Nusa" .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 11, 1914
<b>KONDOA IRANGI (East Africa)—</b>										
British attack on, begins .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Apr. 17, 1916
Occupied by British forces .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Apr. 19, 1916
German attack on—	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	
Begins .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	June 9, 1916
Repulse! .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	June 10, 1916
<b>"KÖNIGSBERG" (German Cruiser)—</b>										
(First)—	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	
Sinks H.M.S. "Pegasus" at Zanzibar .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Sept. 20, 1914
Located in Rufiji River .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 31, 1914
Destroyed in Rufiji river by British monitors .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	July 11, 1915
(Second)—With German naval delegates enters Firth of Forth to arrange surrender of German fleet .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 15, 1918
<b>"KÖNIGIN LUISE" (German Minelayer)—</b>										
Sunk .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 5, 1914
<b>"KONINGIN REGENTES" (Dutch Hospital Ship)—</b>										
Sunk .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	June 6, 1918
<b>KÖRBER, Dr. Ernst von—</b>										
Appointed Austrian Premier .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 28, 1916
Resigns .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 14, 1916
<b>KORNILOV, General—</b>										
Succeeds General Brusilov as Russian Commander-in-Chief .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 1, 1917
Leads revolt against Provisional Government and marches on Petrograd .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Sept. 8, 1917
Revolt of, collapses .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Sept. 13, 1917
Surrenders to Provisional Government .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Sept. 14, 1917
<b>KOSTURINO (Bulgaria)—</b>										
Actions of .. .. .	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 7-8, 1915

<b>KOWNO</b> ( <i>Lithuania</i> )—								
Stormed by German forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 17-18, 1915
<b>KRAGUJEVATZ</b> ( <i>Serbia</i> )—								
Taken by Austrian forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 1, 1915
<b>KRASNIK</b> ( <i>Poland</i> )—								
<b>First Battle of</b>	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 23-25, 1914
<b>Second Battle of</b>	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	July 1-19, 1915
<b>KRASNOVODSK</b> ( <i>Caspian Sea</i> )—								
Occupied by British forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 27, 1918
<b>"KRIEGSGEFAHR,"</b> <i>State of</i> —								
Proclaimed in Germany	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	July 31, 1914
<b>KRITHIA</b> ( <i>Gallipoli</i> )—								
<b>First Battle of</b>	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Apr. 28, 1915
<b>Second Battle of—</b>								
Begins	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	May 6, 1915
Ends	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	May 8, 1915
<b>Third Battle of</b>	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	June 4, 1915
<b>KRIVOLAK</b> ( <i>Macedonia</i> )—								
First action of	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 24, 1915
Second action of	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 30, 1915
Third action of	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 3-5, 1915
Evacuated by French forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 2, 1915
<b>"KRONPRINZ WILHELM"</b> ( <i>German Armed Merchant Cruiser</i> )—								
Interned at Newport News, U.S.A.	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Apr. 26, 1915
<b>KRONSTADT</b> ( <i>Transylvania</i> ). See under "Brasov."								
<b>KRUPP WORKS</b> ( <i>Essen</i> )—								
French air raid on	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Sept. 24, 1916
<b>KUHLMANN, Dr. Richard</b> —								
Appointed German Foreign Minister	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 5, 1917
Resigns	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	July 9, 1918
<b>KUMANOVO</b> ( <i>Serbia</i> )—								
Taken by Bulgarian forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 22, 1915
<b>KURDAMIR</b> ( <i>East Caucasus</i> )—								
Occupied by Turkish forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	June 12, 1918
<b>KURLAND</b> —								
German protectorate over, proclaimed	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Mar. 15, 1918
(See also under "Baltic Provinces.")								
<b>KUT AL AMARA</b> ( <i>Mesopotamia</i> )—								
<b>Battle of, 1915</b>	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Sept. 28, 1915
British Army retreating from Ctesiphon reaches	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 3, 1915
<b>Siege of—Begins</b>	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 7, 1915
Turkish Christmas Eve attack on	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 24-25, 1915

KUT AL AMARA (*Mesopotamia*) (*continued*)—

## \*Relief operations—

## First attempt—

Relieving force begins advance from 'Ali Gharbi	..	..	..	..	..	..	Jan. 4, 1916
---	----	----	----	----	----	----	--------------

Attempt fails	..	..	..	..	..	..	Jan. 21, 1916
---------------	----	----	----	----	----	----	---------------

Second attempt—Relieving force repulsed	..	..	..	..	..	..	Mar. 8, 1916
---	----	----	----	----	----	----	--------------

## Third attempt—

Begins..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Apr. 1, 1916
----------	----	----	----	----	----	----	--------------

Fails	..	..	..	..	..	..	Apr. 22, 1916
-------	----	----	----	----	----	----	---------------

Garrison capitulates to the Turks	..	..	..	..	..	..	Apr. 29, 1916
-----------------------------------	----	----	----	----	----	----	---------------

Turks evacuate As Sinn position and withdraw to	..	..	..	..	..	..	May 19, 1916
---	----	----	----	----	----	----	--------------

British offensive for capture of, begins	..	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 13, 1916
--	----	----	----	----	----	----	---------------

## Battle of, 1917:—

Begins	..	..	..	..	..	..	Jan. 9, 1917
--------	----	----	----	----	----	----	--------------

Town reoccupied by the British	..	..	..	..	..	..	Feb. 23, 1917
--------------------------------	----	----	----	----	----	----	---------------

Ends	..	..	..	..	..	..	Feb. 24, 1917
------	----	----	----	----	----	----	---------------

KWASH (*East Persia*)—

Occupied by British forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	May 11, 1916
----------------------------	----	----	----	----	----	----	--------------

## L

LA BASSÉE. See under "Bassée, La."

LA MALMAISON. See under "Malmaison, La."

## LABOUR CONFERENCE—

## I. International Conference at Stockholm—

British Labour Party decide to send Delegates to..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 10, 1917
--	----	----	----	----	----	----	---------------

British Government refuse passports for Delegates to	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 13, 1917
--	----	----	----	----	----	----	---------------

## II. Inter-Allied Conference in London—

Passes resolution as to War Aims	..	..	..	..	..	..	Feb. 23, 1918
----------------------------------	----	----	----	----	----	----	---------------

"LACONIA," *S.S. (British)*—

Sunk by submarine	..	..	..	..	..	..	Feb. 25, 1917
-------------------	----	----	----	----	----	----	---------------

Statement by President Wilson as to sinking of	..	..	..	..	..	..	Feb. 27, 1917
--	----	----	----	----	----	----	---------------

LAHEJ (*South Arabia*)—

Taken by Turkish forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	July 4-5, 1915
-------------------------	----	----	----	----	----	----	----------------

Reoccupied by British forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 9, 1918
------------------------------	----	----	----	----	----	----	--------------

LAIBACH. See under "Ljubljana."

LAKE, *Lieut.-General Sir Percy*—

Appointed Commander-in-Chief in Mesopotamia	..	..	..	..	..	..	Jan. 14, 1916
---	----	----	----	----	----	----	---------------

Takes over command	..	..	..	..	..	..	Jan. 19, 1916
--------------------	----	----	----	----	----	----	---------------

Resigns	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 28, 1916
---------	----	----	----	----	----	----	---------------

LANGEMARCK (*Flanders*)—

Battles of, 1914	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 21-24, 1914
------------------	----	----	----	----	----	----	------------------

Battle of, 1917	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 16-18, 1917
-----------------	----	----	----	----	----	----	------------------

"LANFRANC" (*British Ambulance Transport*)—

Sunk	..	..	..	..	..	..	Apr. 17, 1917
------	----	----	----	----	----	----	---------------

LANSING, *Mr.*—

Succeeds Mr. Bryan as United States Secretary of State	..	..	..	..	..	..	June 24, 1915
--	----	----	----	----	----	----	---------------

LAON (*France*)—

Occupied by German forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 30, 1914
---------------------------	----	----	----	----	----	----	---------------

Retaken by French forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 13, 1918
--------------------------	----	----	----	----	----	----	---------------

\* For detail of actions in these operations see Part II.





LETTLAND. See under "Latvia."

**LIBAU (Baltic Provinces)—**

Bombarded by German cruiser "Augsburg"	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 2, 1914
Bombarded by German squadron	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 17, 1914
German airship "P.L. 19" brought down near	..	..	..	..	..	Jan. 24, 1915
Taken by German forces	..	..	..	..	..	May 7, 1915

**LIBERIA—**

Severs diplomatic relations with Germany	..	..	..	..	..	May 5, 1917
Declares war on Germany	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 4, 1917

(See also "Monrovia.")

**LIÈGE (Belgium)—**

Attacked by German forces	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 4, 1914
City occupied by German forces	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 7, 1914
Last forts captured by German forces	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 16-17, 1914

**LI-YUAN-HUNG—**

Succeeds Yuan-Shih-Kai as President of China	..	..	..	..	..	June 6, 1916
Resigns	..	..	..	..	..	July 6, 1917

**LILLE (France)—**

Occupied by German cavalry	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 27, 1914
Evacuated by the German forces	..	..	..	..	..	Sept. 5, 1914
Capitulates to German forces	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 12, 1914
Retaken by Allied forces	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 17, 1918

**LIQUID FIRE—**

First used by the Germans	..	..	..	..	..	Feb. 26, 1915
---------------------------	----	----	----	----	----	---------------

**LIMANOVA-LAPANOV (Galicia)—**

Battle of	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 1-17, 1914
-----------	----	----	----	----	----	-----------------

**LINDI (East Africa)—**

Occupied by British naval forces	..	..	..	..	..	Sept. 17, 1916
----------------------------------	----	----	----	----	----	----------------

LIVONIA. See under "Baltic Provinces."

**"LIVONIA," S.S.—**

First German merchant vessel sunk by British submarine	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 3, 1915
--	----	----	----	----	----	--------------

**LJUBLJANA (Carniola)—**

Slovene National Council meet at	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 17, 1918
----------------------------------	----	----	----	----	----	---------------

**"LLANDOVERY CASTLE" (British Hospital Ship)—**

Sunk	..	..	..	..	..	June 27, 1918
------	----	----	----	----	----	---------------

**LLOYD GEORGE, Mr. D.—**

Appointed Secretary of State for War, Great Britain	..	..	..	..	..	July 7, 1916
Resigns	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 11, 1916
Appointed Prime Minister	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 7, 1916
Forms Coalition Government	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 11, 1916

**LOAN—**

**Bulgarian—**

Concluded with Germany (3,000,000L.)	..	..	..	..	..	Feb. 3, 1915
--------------------------------------	----	----	----	----	----	--------------

Concluded with Austro-German banks (400,000,000 fr.)	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 6, 1915
--	----	----	----	----	----	--------------

**Greek—**

First, concluded with Entente (1,600,000L.)	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 8, 1915
---	----	----	----	----	----	--------------

Second, concluded with Entente (800,000L.)	..	..	..	..	..	July 20, 1916
--	----	----	----	----	----	---------------

Rumanian—Concluded in Great Britain (5,000,000L.)	..	..	..	..	..	Jan. 11, 1915
---	----	----	----	----	----	---------------

- LODZ (Poland)**—  
**Battle of**—  
 Begins .. .. . Nov. 16, 1914  
 Ends .. .. . Dec. 15, 1914
- LOME (Togoland)**—  
 Occupied by British forces .. .. . Aug. 8, 1914
- LONDON, DECLARATION OF.** See under "Declaration of London."
- LONDON, German Air Raids on.** See under "Air Raids, German."
- LONDON, PACT OF.** See under "Pact of London."
- LONDON STOCK EXCHANGE.** See under "Stock Exchange."
- LONGIDO (German East Africa)**—  
 Affair of .. .. . Nov. 3, 1914
- LONGWY (France)**—  
 Siege of, begins .. .. . Aug. 20, 1914  
 Capitulates to German forces .. .. . Aug. 26, 1914
- LOOS (France)**—  
**Battle of**—  
 Begins .. .. . Sept. 25, 1915  
 Ends .. .. . Oct. 8, 1915
- LORRAINE.** See under "War Aims."
- LOUVAIN (Belgium)**—  
 Sack of .. .. . Aug. 26, 1914
- LOVCHEN, Mount (Montenegro)**—  
 Taken by the Austrian forces .. .. . Jan. 10, 1916
- LOWCA (Cumberland)**—  
 Shelled by German submarine .. .. . Aug. 16, 1915
- LOWESTOFT (Suffolk)**—  
 German naval raids on—  
 First .. .. . Apr. 25, 1916  
 Second .. .. . Nov. 26, 1916
- LOWICZ-SANNIKI (Poland)**—  
**Battle of** .. .. . Nov. 30—Dec. 17, 1914
- LUDENDORFF, General von**—  
 Appointed Chief Quartermaster General, German General Staff .. .. . Aug. 29, 1916  
 Resigns .. .. . Oct. 27, 1918
- LÜDERITZBUCHT (German South-West Africa)**—  
 Occupied by South African forces .. .. . Sept. 19, 1914

" LUSITANIA," S.S.—									
Arrives at Liverpool flying United States flag	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Feb. 6, 1915
Sunk	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	May 7, 1915
" LUTZOW " (German Battle Cruiser)—									
Sunk	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	May 31, 1916
LUXEMBOURG—									
German troops cross frontier of	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 2, 1914
United States troops enter	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 20, 1918
LVOV, Prince George—									
Appointed Premier of Russia	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Mar. 15, 1917
Resigns	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	July 19, 1917
LYS, River (Flanders)—									
Battles of the*—									
Begin	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Apr. 9, 1918
End	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Apr. 29, 1918
<b>M</b>									
MA'AN (on Hejaz Railway)—									
Evacuated by Turkish garrison	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Sept. 23, 1918
Turkish garrison of, surrenders near Amman (Palestine)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Sept. 29, 1918
MACEDONIA—									
Retreat of Allied forces from, into Greek territory—									
Begins	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 2, 1915
Completed	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 15, 1915
Blockade of coast by Allies—Commences	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Sept. 19, 1916
MACDONOGH, Lieut.-General Sir G. M. W.—									
Appointed Adjutant-General, Home Forces, Great Britain	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Sept. 11, 1918
MACKENSEN, Field-Marshal von—									
Surrenders to the Hungarians near Budapest	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 16, 1918
MACREADY, Lieut.-General Sir C. F. N.—									
Appointed Adjutant-General, B.E.F., France..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 4, 1914
Resigns	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Feb. 21, 1916
Appointed Adjutant-General, Home Forces, Great Britain	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Feb. 22, 1916
Resigns	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 30, 1918
MADRAS (India)—									
Bombarded by German cruiser " Emden "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Sept. 22, 1914
MAFIA ISLAND (German East Africa)—									
Seized by a British force	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Jan. 12, 1915
" MAGDEBURG " (German Light Cruiser)—									
Destroyed by Russian squadron off the Aaland Islands	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 26, 1914

\* British title and dates. For other battles bearing the same name in the French and German lists, see Appendix.

MAGDHABA ( <i>Sinai</i> )—									
Affair of	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 23, 1916
MAHON, <i>Lieut.-General Sir Bryan</i> —									
Appointed British Commander-in-Chief, Salonika	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 28, 1915
Resigns	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	May 9, 1916
MAILS. See under "Note."									
"MAINZ" ( <i>German Light Cruiser</i> )—									
Sunk	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 28, 1914
"MAJESTIC," <i>H.M.S. (Battleship)</i> —									
Sunk	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	May 27, 1915
MALINES ( <i>Belgium</i> )—									
Battle of	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 25-27, 1914
Taken by German forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Sept. 28, 1914
MALINOV, <i>M.</i> —									
Appointed Bulgarian Premier and Foreign Minister	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	June 18, 1918
MALMAISON, LA ( <i>France</i> )—									
Battle of	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 23—Nov. 1, 1917
MALMÖ ( <i>Sweden</i> )—									
Scandinavian Kings meet at	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 18 1914
MAMAKHATUN ( <i>Armenia</i> )—									
Taken by Russian forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	May 24, 1916
Retaken by Turkish forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	May 31, 1916
Again taken by Russian forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	July 12, 1916
"MANICA," <i>H.M.S.</i> —									
First kite balloon ship commissioned	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Mar. 23, 1915
MANCHU EMPEROR—									
Restored to Throne	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	July 1, 1917
Abdicates	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	July 7, 1917
MANCHURIA. See under "Commitments."									
MANNERHEIM, <i>General</i> —									
Elected Regent of Finland	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 11, 1918
MARASESTI ( <i>Rumania</i> )—									
Battle of—									
First phase*	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	July 22—Aug. 1, 1917
Second phase*	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 6—Sept. 3, 1917
MARAMAROS—SZIGET ( <i>North Hungary</i> )—									
Taken by Russian forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 3, 1914
Retaken by Austrian forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 7, 1914
MARGATE—									
German destroyer raid on..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Feb. 25, 1917

\* German dates.

**MARGHILOMAN, M. Alexandre—**

Appointed Premier of Rumania .. .. . Mar. 21, 1918  
 Resigns .. .. . Nov. 8, 1918

**MARNE, River (France)—****Battle of the—**

Begins\* .. .. . Sept. 6, 1914  
 Ends† .. .. . Sept. 10, 1914  
 Again reached by German forces .. .. . May 31, 1918  
**Second Battle of the—†**  
 Begins\* .. .. . July 18, 1918  
 Ends\* .. .. . Aug. 7, 1918

**MARSHALS OF FRANCE (created)—**

Joffre, Joseph .. .. . Dec. 26, 1916  
 Foch, Ferdinand .. .. . Aug. 6, 1918  
 Pétain, Philippe .. .. . Nov. 19, 1918

**MARSHALL, Lieut.-General Sir W. B.—**

Takes over command of Mesopotamia Expeditionary Force .. .. . Nov. 18, 1917

**MARTIAL LAW—**

Proclaimed in Egypt .. .. . Nov. 1, 1914  
 Proclaimed in parts of Ireland .. .. . Apr. 27, 1916  
 Proclaimed in Salonika .. .. . June 3, 1916

**MARTINITZ. See under "Clam-Martinitz."****MARTINPUICH (France)—**

Captured by British forces .. .. . Sept. 15, 1916

**MARUSHEVSKI, General—**

Becomes Governor-General and Commander-in-Chief of Russian forces in North  
 Russia (Archangel) .. .. . Nov. 20, 1918

**"MARY ROSE," H.M.S. (Destroyer)—**

Sunk .. .. . Oct. 17, 1917

**MASARYK, Professor—**

Elected First President of the Czecho-Slovak Republic .. .. . Nov. 14, 1918

**MASSON, M. E.—**

Appointed Belgian Minister for War .. .. . Nov. 21, 1918

**MASURIA (East Prussia)—**

The Winter Battle in .. .. . Feb. 4-22, 1915

**MASURIAN LAKES (East Prussia)—**

Battle of .. .. . Sept. 5-15, 1914

**MATZ, River (France)—**

Battle of the .. .. . June 9-14, 1918

\* French date. For the various dates given for the beginning and ending of this battle, see Appendix.

† British date. " " " " " "

‡ French title. " " " " " "

<b>MAUBEUGE (France)—</b>							
Invaded by German forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 25, 1914
Capitulates to German forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	Sept. 7, 1914
Recaptured by British forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 8, 1918
<b>MAUDE, Lieut.-General Sir Stanley—</b>							
Appointed Commander-in-Chief in Mesopotamia	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 28, 1916
Takes over command	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 28, 1916
Dies	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 18, 1917
<b>MAX OF BADEN, Prince—</b>							
Appointed German Imperial Chancellor	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 4, 1918
Resigns	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 9, 1918
Becomes Regent on abdication of Kaiser	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 9, 1918
<b>MAXWELL, General Sir John—</b>							
Takes over command of British forces in Egypt	..	..	..	..	..	..	Sept. 8, 1914
Resigns	..	..	..	..	..	..	Mar. 19, 1916
<b>MAXWELL, Lieut.-General Sir R. C.—</b>							
Appointed Quartermaster-General, B.E.F., France	..	..	..	..	..	..	Jan. 27, 1915
Resigns	..	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 22, 1917
<b>MECCA—</b>							
Turkish garrison of, surrenders to the Sherif	..	..	..	..	..	..	June 10, 1916
<b>MECCA, Sherif of—</b>							
Lord Kitchener sends conditional guarantee of independence to	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 31, 1914
Opens negotiations with British Government	..	..	..	..	..	..	July 14, 1915
British Government send letter to, defining territorial limits of proposed Arab State	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 24, 1915
Begins revolt against Turkish rule	..	..	..	..	..	..	June 5, 1916
Issues proclamation denouncing the Committee of Union and Progress, and proclaiming the independence of the Hejaz	..	..	..	..	..	..	June 7, 1916
Proclaimed "King of the Arabs"	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 29, 1916
Crowned as "King of the Arabs"	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 4, 1916
Recognised by British Government as "King of the Hejaz"	..	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 16, 1916
(See also under "Arabs" and "Hejaz.")							
<b>"MEDEA" S.S. (Dutch)—</b>							
First neutral ship sunk by German submarine after search	..	..	..	..	..	..	Mar. 25, 1915
<b>MEDINA (Arabia)—</b>							
Attack on, by revolting Arabs	..	..	..	..	..	..	June 6, 1916
<b>"MEDJIDIEH" (Turkish Cruiser)—</b>							
Sunk	..	..	..	..	..	..	Apr. 3, 1915
<b>MEDUA, SAN GIOVANNI DI (Albania)—</b>							
Occupied by Montenegrin forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	June 26, 1915
Occupied by Austrian forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	Jan. 25, 1916
Occupied by Italian forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 29, 1918
<b>MEGIDDO (Palestine)—</b>							
Battles of (Sharon and Nablus)	..	..	..	..	..	..	Sept. 19-25, 1918
<b>MEMEL (East Prussia)—</b>							
Occupied by Russian forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	*Nov. 11, 1914
Reoccupied by German forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	Feb. 17, 1915
Again captured by Russian forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	Mar. 18, 1915
Finally recaptured by German forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	Mar. 21, 1915

\* Approximate date.

## MEMORANDUM (DIPLOMATIC). See under "Notes."

MENIN (*Belgium*)—

Occupied by German forces .. .. .	*Oct. 9, 1914
Captured by Allied forces.. .. .	Oct. 15, 1918

MENIN ROAD RIDGE (*Flanders*)—

Battle of .. .. .	Sept. 20-25, 1917
-------------------	-------------------

## MERCHANT VESSELS—

British Admiralty warns British vessels to fly neutral ensigns .. .. .	Jan. 30, 1915
Defensively armed—	
German Government announce intention to treat as belligerents .. .. .	Feb. 10, 1916
German Government announce intention to treat as cruisers .. .. .	Feb. 21, 1916
President Wilson asks United States Congress for power to arm .. .. .	Feb. 26, 1917
Arming of all American, in war zone announced by United States Government .. .. .	Mar. 12, 1917

(See also under "Britain—Shipping," "Convoys" and "Shipping.")

## MERSA MATRUH. See under "Wadi Senaab"

MERV (*Trans-Caspia*)—

Taken by the Bolsheviki .. .. .	*Aug. 18, 1918
Retaken by Menshevik and British forces .. .. .	*Nov. 1, 1918

MERVILLE (*France*)—

Taken by German forces .. .. .	Oct. 9, 1914
Retaken by British forces .. .. .	Oct. 11, 1914
Again taken by German forces .. .. .	Apr. 11, 1918
Again retaken by British forces .. .. .	Aug. 19, 1918

MESHED (*North-East Persia*)—

Occupied by troops of the British East Persia cordon .. .. .	*Mar. 3, 1918
--	---------------

## MESSIMY, M.—

Appointed French Minister for War .. .. .	June 14, 1914
Resigns .. .. .	Aug. 26, 1914

MESSINES (*Flanders*)—

<b>Battle of, 1914</b> .. .. .	Oct. 12—Nov. 2, 1914
Taken by German forces .. .. .	Nov. 1, 1914
<b>Battle of, 1917</b> (taken by British forces) .. .. .	June 7-14, 1917
<b>Battle of, 1918</b> .. .. .	Apr. 10-11, 1918
Taken by German forces .. .. .	Apr. 10, 1918
Retaken by British forces.. .. .	Sept. 28, 1918

## MESOPOTAMIA—

**British Expeditionary Force.** See under "Indian Expeditionary Force 'D.'"**Commanders-in-Chief—**1. †Barrett, *Lieut.-General Sir A. A.*—

Designated as Commander .. .. .	Sept. 28, 1914
Takes over command .. .. .	Nov. 13, 1914
Resigns .. .. .	Apr. 9, 1915

2. Nixon, *General Sir J. E.*—

Appointed .. .. .	Mar. 18, 1915
Takes over command .. .. .	Apr. 9, 1915
Resigns .. .. .	Jan. 19, 1916

3. Lake, *Lieut.-General Sir P.*—

Appointed .. .. .	Jan. 14, 1916
Takes over command .. .. .	Jan. 19, 1916
Resigns .. .. .	Aug. 28, 1916

4. Maude, *Lieut.-General Sir S.*—

Appointed .. .. .	Aug. 28, 1916
Takes over command .. .. .	Aug. 28, 1916
Dies .. .. .	Nov. 18, 1917

5. Marshall, *Lieut.-General Sir W. R.*—Takes over command .. .. .

Control of operations in, taken over by the War Office from the India Office .. .. .	Nov. 18, 1917
	Feb. 16, 1916

\* Approximate date.

† Proceeded to Mesopotamia in command of 6th Indian Division, which constituted original Indian Expeditionary Force "D."

<b>" MESSOUDIEH " (Turkish Battleship)—</b>										
Sunk	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 13, 1914
<b>MÉTIN, M.—</b>										
Appointed French Under-Secretary of State for Blockade	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 17, 1917
Resigns	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 16, 1917
<b>METZ (Lorraine)—</b>										
Occupied by French forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 19, 1918
<b>MEUSE, River—</b>										
Battle of	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	* Aug. 25-28, 1914
<b>MEXICO, GERMAN MINISTER IN (von Eckhardt)—</b>										
Receives instructions to negotiate alliance with Japan against the United States	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Jan. 19, 1917
Instructions sent by German Government to, published in New York press	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Feb. 28, 1917
<b>MÉZIÈRES (France)—</b>										
Occupied by German forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 27, 1914
Retaken by French forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 10, 1918
<b>MICHAELIS, Dr.—</b>										
Succeeds Herr von Bethmann-Hollweg as German Imperial Chancellor	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	July 14, 1917
Resigns	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 30, 1917
<b>MIHIEL, St. (France). See under " St. Mihiel."</b>										
<b>MILITARY SERVICE ACTS (Great Britain). See under " Acts."</b>										
<b>MILLERAND, M.—</b>										
Appointed French Minister for War	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 27, 1914
Resigns	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 29, 1915
<b>MILNE, Lieutenant-General Sir G. F.—</b>										
Takes over command as British Commander-in-Chief, Salonika	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	May 9, 1916
<b>MILNER, Viscount—</b>										
Appointed Minister for War, Great Britain	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Apr. 20, 1918
<b>MILYUKOV, M. Paul—</b>										
Appointed Russian Foreign Minister	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Mar. 15, 1917
Resigns	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	May 16, 1917
<b>MINISTERS and MINISTRIES. See under respective countries.</b>										
<b>MINELAYING IN OPEN SEA—</b>										
Commenced by the Germans	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 5, 1914
Commenced by the British	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 3, 1914
<b>MIRANSHAH (North-West Frontier of India)—</b>										
Affair of	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 28-29, 1914

\* French official dates.



**MIRBACH, Count—**

Appointed German Ambassador at Moscow .. .. .	Apr. 9, 1918
Murdered .. .. .	July 6, 1918

**MISSION, BRITISH NAVAL. See under " Naval Mission."****MITROVITZA (Serbia)—**

Taken by Austro-German forces .. .. .	Nov. 23, 1915
---------------------------------------	---------------

**MITYLENE (Ægean)—**

British Government guarantee to Greece cession of, by Turkey.. .. .	July 25, 1915
---	---------------

**MKARAMO (German East Africa)—**

Action of .. .. .	June 9, 1916
-------------------	--------------

**MOBILISATION—**

## Ordered by—

**Austria-Hungary—**

Partial .. .. .	July 26, 1914
-----------------	---------------

General .. .. .	July 31, 1914
-----------------	---------------

<b>Belgium</b> .. .. .	July 31, 1914
------------------------	---------------

**Britain, Great—**

Naval .. .. .	Aug. 1, 1914
---------------	--------------

General .. .. .	Aug. 3, 1914
-----------------	--------------

**Bulgaria—**

Partial .. .. .	Sept. 21, 1915
-----------------	----------------

General .. .. .	Sept. 25, 1915
-----------------	----------------

<b>Estonia</b> .. .. .	Nov. 16, 1918
------------------------	---------------

<b>France</b> .. .. .	Aug. 1, 1914
-----------------------	--------------

<b>Germany—General</b> .. .. .	Aug. 1, 1914
--------------------------------	--------------

<b>Greece—Precautionary</b> .. .. .	Sept. 23, 1915
-------------------------------------	----------------

<b>Italy</b> .. .. .	May 23, 1915
----------------------	--------------

<b>Montenegro</b> .. .. .	July 26, 1914
---------------------------	---------------

<b>Rumania</b> .. .. .	Aug. 27, 1916
------------------------	---------------

**Russia—**

Partial .. .. .	July 29, 1914
-----------------	---------------

General .. .. .	July 31, 1914
-----------------	---------------

<b>Serbia</b> .. .. .	July 25, 1914
-----------------------	---------------

<b>Switzerland</b> .. .. .	Aug. 8, 1914
----------------------------	--------------

<b>Turkey</b> .. .. .	July 31, 1914
-----------------------	---------------

**" MOEWE " (German Raider)—**

## First cruise—

Sails from Bremen .. .. .	Dec. 26, 1915
---------------------------	---------------

Sends British s.s. " Appam " with prize crew to Norfolk (Va.) .. .. .	Feb. 1, 1916
---	--------------

Returns to Bremen .. .. .	Mar. 4, 1916
---------------------------	--------------

## Second cruise—

Sails from Kiel .. .. .	Nov. 26, 1916
-------------------------	---------------

Returns to Kiel .. .. .	Mar. 22, 1917
-------------------------	---------------

**MOHAMMED V (Sultan of Turkey)—**

Dies .. .. .	July 3, 1918
--------------	--------------

**MOHAMMED VI (Sultan of Turkey)—**

Succeeds to the throne .. .. .	July 3, 1918
--------------------------------	--------------

**MOHAMMEDAN HOLY PLACES. See under " Mussulman."****MOHTASHEM ED DOULEH—**

Appointed Persian Foreign Minister .. .. .	Apr. 27, 1915
--	---------------

Resigns .. .. .	Mar. 5, 1916
-----------------	--------------

**" MOLDAVIAN REPUBLIC " (BESSARABIA)—**

Establishment of the, proclaimed .. .. .	Dec. 23, 1917
--	---------------

(For subsequent union with Rumania see under " Bessarabia.")

<b>MOLTKE, General von—</b>							
Appointed Chief of German Great General Staff	..	..	..	..	..	..	1906
Appointed Chief of the General Staff of the Field Armies	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 2, 1914
Resigns	..	..	..	..	..	..	Sept. 14, 1914
<b>"MOLTKE" (German Battle Cruiser)—</b>							
Torpedoed by British submarine	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 19, 1915
<b>MONASTIR (Serbia)—</b>							
Taken by Bulgarian forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	Dec. 2, 1915
Captured by Allied forces..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 19, 1916
<b>MONASTIR-DOIRAN—</b>							
Battle of	..	..	..	..	..	..	Sept. 18-24, 1918
(And see Part II for two compound battle-names.)							
<b>MONFALCONE (Isonzo)—</b>							
Taken by Italian forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	June 9, 1915
<b>MONGOLIA. See under "Commitments."</b>							
<b>"MONMOUTH," H.M.S. (Cruiser)—</b>							
Sunk	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 1, 1914
<b>MONRO, General Sir Charles—</b>							
Appointed Commander-in-Chief, Mediterranean Expeditionary Force	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 15, 1915
Assumes command	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 28, 1915
Appointed Commander-in-Chief, Salonika Force	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 4, 1915
Appointed to and assumes command of reconstituted Mediterranean Expeditionary Force	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 25, 1915
Vacates command of Mediterranean Expeditionary Force*	..	..	..	..	..	..	Jan. 9, 1916
<b>MONROVIA (Liberia)—</b>							
Bombarded by a German submarine	..	..	..	..	..	..	Apr. 10, 1918
<b>MONS (Belgium)—</b>							
Battle of	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 23-24, 1914
Retreat from	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 24, 1914
Begins	..	..	..	..	..	..	Sept. 5, 1914
Ends	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nov. 11, 1918
Retaken by British forces..	..	..	..	..	..	..	
<b>MONTDIDIER (France)—</b>							
Taken by German forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	Mar. 27, 1918
Battle of	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 8-15, 1918
Retaken by Allied forces	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 10, 1918
<b>MONTENEGRO—</b>							
MOBILISATION—Ordered	..	..	..	..	..	..	July 26, 1914
RELATIONS (severed)—							
With Germany	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 8, 1914
WAR (declared)—							
On Austria-Hungary	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 5, 1914
On Germany†	..	..	..	..	..	..	Aug. 8, 1914
On Bulgaria†	..	..	..	..	..	..	Oct. 15, 1915
ARMISTICE—With Austria—							
Concluded	..	..	..	..	..	..	Jan. 12, 1916
Ceases	..	..	..	..	..	..	Jan. 20, 1916

\* Later appointed Commander-in-Chief in India.

† "State of War" proclaimed to exist.